

# **Bible**

**Matthew -**

**Peshitta - Lamsa Bible**

# **New Testament**



**PASCAS FOUNDATION (Aust) Ltd**  
**ABN 23 133 271 593**

**Queensland, Australia**

**Pascas Foundation is a not for profit organisation**

**Em: [info@pascasworldcare.com](mailto:info@pascasworldcare.com)**

**Em: [info@pascashealth.com](mailto:info@pascashealth.com)**

**[www.pascasworldcare.com](http://www.pascasworldcare.com) [www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com)**

## Lamsa Bible

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lamsa\\_Bible](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lamsa_Bible)

*The Holy Bible from Ancient Eastern Manuscripts* (commonly called the *Lamsa Bible*) was published by [George M. Lamsa](#) in 1933. It was derived, both [Old](#) and [New Testaments](#), from the [Syriac Peshitta](#), the [Bible](#) used by the [Assyrian Church of the East](#) and other [Syriac Christian](#) traditions.

Lamsa, following the tradition of his church, claimed the originality of the [Aramaic New Testament](#), against the academic mainstream opinion that the [language of the New Testament](#) was Greek, and thus claimed his translation was superior to texts based on later Greek manuscripts. Consequently, Lamsa claimed that the New Testament of his translation was based on older sources than other English Bibles, translated from [Greek](#). The New Testament translators of the King James Version, for example, used an edition of [Erasmus'](#) Greek [Textus Receptus](#). The [Aramaic primacy](#) of the New Testament text is considered by its proponents to be more accurate than the text used for the KJV of the Holy Bible.

**Dr George M. Lamsa** ([Syriac](#): ܟܘܪܕܝܢ ܡܘܠܝܢܝܘܣ) (August 5, 1892 – September 22, 1975) was an [Assyrian](#) author. He was born in [Mar Bishu](#) in what is now the extreme east of [Turkey](#). A native [Aramaic](#) speaker, he translated the Aramaic [Peshitta](#) (literally "straight, simple") [Old](#) and [New](#) Testaments into English.

### Noohra Foundation:

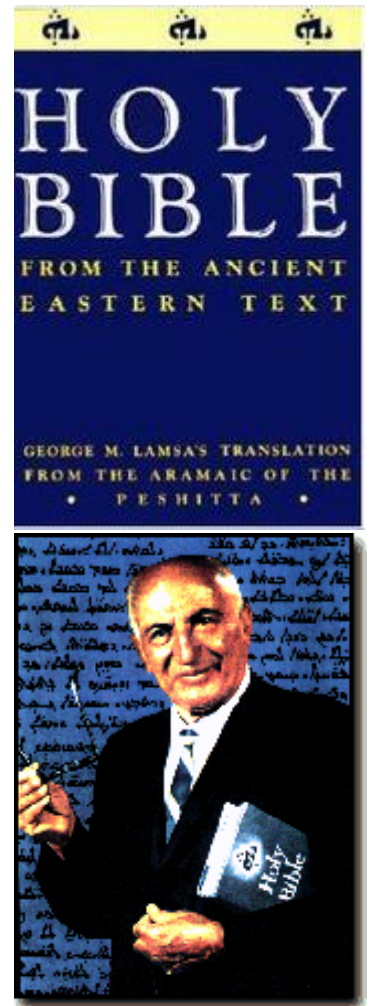
<http://www.noohra.com/Index.pl?glamsabio>

Dr George M. Lamsa, Th.D., a native Assyrian, renowned scholar of the Scriptures, lecturer and author, F.R.S.A., was born August 5, 1892, in a civilization with customs, manners, and language almost identical to those in the time of Jesus. His native tongue was full of similar idioms and parables, untouched by the outside world in 1900.

Until World War I, his people living in that part of ancient Biblical lands which today is known as Kurdistan, in the basin of the rivers Tigris and Euphrates, retained the simple nomadic life as in the days of the Patriarchs. Only at the beginning of the 20th century did this isolated segment of the once great Assyrian Empire learn of the discovery of America and the Reformation in Germany.

Likewise, until that same time, this ancient culture of early Christians was unknown to the western world, and the Aramaic (Syriac) language was thought to be dead. But in this so-called "Cradle of Civilization," ancient Biblical customs and Semitic culture, cut off from the world, were preserved.

Lamsa's primary training as a boy was to tend the lambs. But, as the first-born son in his family, while yet an infant he was dedicated to God by his devout mother. Years after her death, when Lamsa was 12, her vow was renewed by native tribesmen, an ox killed and its blood rubbed on his head. This vow to God, Lamsa claimed, had always been part of him. "God's Hand," he affirmed, "has been steadfastly on my shoulder, guiding me in His Work."



Lamsa's formal studies began under the priests and deacons of the ancient Church of the East. Later he graduated with the highest honours ever bestowed from the Archbishop of Canterbury's Colleges in Iran and in Turkey, with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. Lamsa never married, but dedicated his life to "God's Calling."

At the beginning of World War I, when Turkey started invasions, Lamsa was forced to flee the Imperial University at Constantinople, where he was studying, and went to South America. Living was hard during those years; he knew but three words in Spanish – water, work and bread. As best he could he existed – in the British Merchant Marine for a time, then working on railroads, in mines, and later in printing shops, a trade he had learned in college.

After arriving in the United States, in his early 20's, Lamsa by day worked as a printer, and by night went to school. He later studied at the Episcopal Theological Seminary in Alexandria, Virginia, and at Dropsie College in Philadelphia.

It was through his struggles with the idioms of English, during these years, that Lamsa gradually launched into his "life's work" of translating the Scriptures from Aramaic into English. Yet many years were to pass before the world received his translations.

First as a lecturer in churches and seminaries, in halls and auditoriums, before statesmen, theologians, groups of artists, actors and others, Lamsa received recognition as a poet-philosopher, and as an authority on all phases of Eastern civilization.

It was his own inner compulsion and the urging of hundreds who heard him, that drove him forward, and brought about, after 30 years of labour, research and study, his translation of The Holy Bible from a branch of the ancient Aramaic language, used by Christians from earliest times. It is a known fact that Jesus and his followers spoke Aramaic.



There were times when he was temporarily stopped in his translations, when the idioms in the manuscripts could not be given correct English meaning. Lamsa related, "Often I would lie on the bed with the script before my eyes (he had a photographic memory which retained chapter after chapter of Biblical passages), and suddenly the translation would come, the English words would fall into place. I discovered that the words in the Bible contain power, that they are charged with the Holy Spirit. Everything comes and passes away, but God's Truth endures forever." It was Lamsa's firm belief that his translation would bring people nearer to the true Word of God, and would facilitate understanding between East and West.

The last 10 years of his life, Dr George M. Lamsa tutored and prepared Dr Rocco A. Errico to continue with the Aramaic work. He died on September 22, 1975 in Turlock, California where he is interred.

## **FORWARD:**

Dr George Lamsa's presentation of the New Testament, particularly Matthew's Book, is considered, through kinesiology muscle testing investigations by Dr David R Hawkins, as the most reliable representation of the teachings by Jesus of Nazareth as originally recorded.

Matthew had taken notes in some form, whereas much of the other writings are recollections written long after the events. As of all these ancient records, they are copies of copies, of copies, with the imposition of scribes having inserted their own interpretations. Then we have the issue of translation from one language to another. Then the politics of those involved are imposed upon the objectives for which further copying and translation unfolds. The Nicaean Council of AD 325 was one such political event. The First Council of Nicaea was a council of Christian bishops convened in the Bithynian city of Nicaea by the Roman Emperor Constantine I in AD 325. This ecumenical council was the first effort to attain consensus in the church through an assembly representing all Christendom.

What follows is potentially the most reliable set of writings on these subjects possible. We have the comments of Lamsa's work. The James Padgett's Messages are publications directly from the 19,000 pages of hand written writings of his that are now in safe storage, in water and acid proof sleeves in fire resistant cabinets in USA. With these are also Dr Daniel Samuels' writings. The balance of reference material is directly from those who are accredited with them. There are no changes to their original materials. Similarly for The Urantia Book references.

What has not been understood is that Jesus of Nazareth and Mary of Magdalene came to Earth not to be noticed! Neither left any records of their teachings. Neither had any children. Neither left their bodies in tact – Jesus dissolved his body in his burial chamber and Mary's body was cremated in Egypt.

Their lives on Earth were necessary for them to achieve full co-regency of our local universe of Nebadon. This enabled the arrest of System Sovereign of Satania and he with his soul partner now reside in a spirit world prison. Mary and Jesus's presence on Earth brought about the availability of Divine Love for all of the humanities of their local universe of Nebadon – all 3,840,101 humanities – Earth is just one! Lucifer's arrest is a major step in the ending of the Rebellion and Default. Jesus opened the Divine Love healing spirit Mansion Worlds, 3, 5 and 7. Jesus also opened the Celestial Heaven spheres, 1, 2 and 3. As people from Earth healed themselves of what they had taken on of the Rebellion and Default, they have progressed in numbers sufficiently now to administer Earth's humanity from within the Celestial Heavens. This administration is a first for all of the humanities.

What is to be widely recorded and published is the bestowal of the Avonal Pair now on Earth, like Jesus and Mary, being from Paradise. As the Avonals had progressed with their mission, the rebelling Caligastia and Daligastia high level spirits have also been spirit world imprisoned – early 1990s.

The world is now to be introduced as to how to heal themselves of their Rebellion and Default. On 22 March 2017, interference by mind Mansion World spirits has been blocked by higher level Celestial Spirits. On 31 January 2018 the Rebellion and Default of Earth was formally ended.

Prior to these events, spirit writings had to conform to the restrictions of the Universal Contract governing the Rebellion and Default – that is why the Padgett Messages and The Urantia Book only reference the male. They both can be read while considering male refers to both male and female. The New Testament is now directly addressed by Matthew, Mark, Luke, John, Paul, Judas, and both Mary Magdalene and Jesus – co-regents of Nebadon.

John Doel, the Typist.

## KINESIOLOGY INVESTIGATION into SPIRITUAL WRITINGS:

The importance of Dr George Lamsa's work is reaffirmed by kinesiology muscle testing undertaken by Dr David Hawkins who developed the Map of Consciousness table:

<b>SCRIPTURES and SPIRITUAL WRITINGS</b>	P.366 Truth vs Falsehood by David R Hawkins	
	Some of the calibrations as determined by Dr David Hawkins	
Bhagavad-Gita	910	
Book of Mormon	405	
Book of Revelation (New Testament)	70	
Dead Sea Scrolls	260	
Dhammapada	840	
Diamond Sutra	700	
Genesis (Lamsa Bible)	660	
Gnostic Gospels	400	
Gospel of St Luke	699	
Gospel of St Thomas	660	
Heart Sutra	780	
Huang-Po Teachings	960	
Kabbalah	605	
King James Bible (from the Greek)	475	
Koran	700	
Lamsa Bible (from the Aramaic)	495	
Lamsa Bible (minus the Old Testament and Book of Revelation, but including Genesis, Psalms, and Proverbs)	880	
New Testament (King James Version after deletion of the Book of Revelation)	790	
New Testament (King James Version from the Greek)	640	
Psalms (Lamsa Bible)	650	
Proverbs (Lamsa Bible)	350	
Rig Veda	705	
Talmud	595	
Tibetan Book of the Dead	575	
Torah	550	
Upanishads	970	
Vedanta	595	
Vedas	970	
Zohar	905	
Note: The following calibrations were done by others:		
<b>Divine Love based truths</b>	calibrate over <b>1,000</b>	
<b>Book of Truths (containing the Padgett Messages)</b>	<b>1,492.4</b>	<b>First Revelation</b>
<b>True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus (Padgett Messages)</b>	<b>1,492.4</b>	<b>Divine Love</b>
<b>The Rejected Ones – the Feminine Aspect of God</b>	<b>1,490</b>	<b>Second Revelation</b>
<b>Messages from Mary and Jesus</b>	<b>1,490</b>	<b>Feeling Healing</b>
<b>Mary Magdalene and Jesus' comments on Padgett Messages</b>	<b>1,495</b>	<b>with Divine Love</b>
<b>Mary Magdalene comments on Revelation from Bible KJV</b>	<b>1,485</b>	
<b>Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus</b>	<b>1,490</b>	
 <b>Revelations via Dr Daniel Samuels</b>	 <b>1,490</b>	 <b>Secondary</b>

<b>Judas of Kerioth</b>	<b>1,482.1</b>	<b>and supportive writings</b>
<b>The Divine Universe</b>	<b>1,494.7</b>	
<b>Family Reunion Afterlife Contact</b>	<b>1,486</b>	

Divine Love was taught and understood by early Christianity up until the Nicene Council of 325 AD/CE:

<b>Christianity – Early</b>	calibrations by David Hawkins	
<b>First Century – “The Way” (Divine Love was understood)</b>		<b>980</b>
The Apostles		905 – 990
Gnostics		510
Prior to Council of Nicaea		840
After Council of Nicaea (325 AD)	Constantine took control	485
(Divine Love teachings are now all but lost)		
<b>Roman Catholic</b>		
Papacy		570
College of Cardinals		490
Faith and Liturgy		535
Clergy		490
Jesuit Order		440
Church (worldwide)		450
<b>Roman Catholicism – calibrations of current position</b>		
As an institution in year 1900		460
As an institution in year 2004		305
Position on contraception		180
(Contraception itself calibrates at 205)		
Theological Theory of Contraception		180
Position on Clergy Paedophilia		125
(Paedophilia itself calibrates at 135)		

Advanced spiritual students value all sources of truth and often study combinations of them. Thus, the study of Christian mystics clarifies the truths revealed by the Vedas, and, in turn, the Vedas clarify Buddhist teachings that then clarify the teachings of Jesus of Nazareth. Spirituality unites, whereas, unfortunately, the downside of religion is that it divides.

Of obvious practical value is comparing the calibration of the levels of consciousness, between an avatar, a saint, or a sage and their alleged scriptures or canonized holy books. If there is a wide discrepancy between the teachers and the available teachings, this is indicative of error, meaning that much was lost in translation, transmission, or misinterpretation (or all of these).

Highly interesting data and important information are provided in the brilliantly clear exposition in the first few pages of the Introduction in the Lamsa Bible. This is a translation from the original Aramaic Peshitta manuscripts that were taken to Constantinople and now constitute the foundation of the scripture of the Eastern Orthodox Church. In the Lamsa Bible’s Introduction, a comparison is made to the King James Version, which came from the Greek (and calibrates lower).

If all of the Books that calibrate below the credible level of truth at 200 are removed from either the King James or Lamsa versions of the Bible, the overall calibration level increases markedly. This is

even more pronounced if the Old Testament, with the exception of Genesis, Psalms, and Proverbs, is removed, along with the Book of Revelation of the New Testament.

It would take a detailed historical analysis to “explain why” erroneous writings were inadvertently included in canonized scripture, but the obvious explanation is that the overall level of consciousness of the cultures of Biblical times was at 90 to 100, and the great teachers were long dead and unavailable for guidance. Also, there was no means of accurately accessing levels of truth or determining the qualifications of experts.

In the New Testament, the Book of Revelation (cal. 70) by John is starkly discordant. Its origin is from the lower astral realms into which many visionaries have been enticed over the centuries.

To recapitulate, the Old Testament calibrates overall at 190, with the exception of Genesis (660), Psalms (650), and Proverbs (350). The Lamsa Bible (from the Aramaic) calibrates twenty points higher on the Map of Consciousness than the King James Version (from the Greek).

The Map of Consciousness (MoC) table is based on the common log of 10. It is not a numeric table.

A calibration increase of 1 point is in fact a 10 fold increase in energy.

A calibration increase of 10 points is in fact a 10,000,000,000 fold increase in energy.

Thus the energy differentials are in fact enormous!

From research, it can be concluded that the highest version of the Bible is the Lamsa translation, with deletion of the Book of Revelation from the New Testament, plus deletion of the Old Testament with the exception of Genesis, Psalms and Proverbs. The overall effect is to raise the calibration of the level of truth of the Bible from 475 to 880, which then puts it on the level represented by the great mystics of history.

It is important to recognise that Jesus of Nazareth did not write the New Testament. Instead, it was written by followers who, by word of mouth over many generations, repeated what they thought Jesus said or meant. As any spiritual teacher knows from experience, there can be a wide disparity between what was actually said and what a listener thought they heard. When one considers the historical process over the centuries by which the Books of the Bible finally became assembled, it is truly impressive that it calibrates as high as it does. This does lend credence to Divine inspiration being available to the scholars involved in its final versions.

Notes from Truth vs Falsehood by Dr David R Hawkins

**LET THERE BE LIGHT – The SEVEN KEYS:**

by Dr Rocco A. Errico

Aramaic and Hebrew are cognate (sister) languages. Around the 8<sup>th</sup> century BCE, Aramaic, as a Semitic tongue, was the language of three powerful imperial nations: Assyria, Babylon (Chaldea), and Persia (known today as Iran). Aramaic was also the spoken tongue of Palestine during the life of Jesus. It remained the religious and commercial language throughout the Near East until the 7<sup>th</sup> century, CE. Then Arabic began replacing Aramaic as the lingua franca of the Near East.

Aramaic is far from a dead language. To this very day, Aramaic is spoken in various parts of the world. There are many Assyrian and Chaldean Aramaic-speaking communities, large and small, throughout the United State, Lebanon, Iraq, Iran, Syria, Sweden and Australia.

It is claimed by some that the entire New Testament was originally in Aramaic before it appeared in the Greek language. This may not be so. The purpose of the works of Dr Lamsa and Dr Errico is to focus on the Semitic, Aramaic tongue, and its influence on and importance to New Testament studies.

**St Augustine says that many of the teachings of the Bible cannot be relied upon.**

P.139 True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol II by Geoff Cutler

Received by James Padgett

7 August 1915

Also Book of Truths by Joseph Babinsky

I am here, [Saint] Augustine –

I merely want to say that I am the Augustine who lived after the death of Jesus and was well acquainted with his teachings as they were preserved by the church. At that time I never knew exactly what became of the manuscripts that were in existence when I lived, but the ones that are supposed to furnish the origin of many of the Biblical writings were not the ones that I was acquainted with. Those that I used were all written in Greek and were written by the disciples of Jesus, and by those of his followers to whom the disciples had communicated the teachings of the Master; and they were the genuine ones and were written from the actual communications of the disciples. Of course, the teachings of Jesus were never recorded at the time of his teachings, but were merely the recollections possessed by the disciples of what they thought he really said, and consequently, as you may realize, they were imperfect and could not be relied on implicitly.

I know that great controversies have arisen in the church as to what portions of these writings should be accepted as genuine, and many needless disputes have caused the officials of that church to differ as to what were really the writings of the disciples, and what were not. When on Earth, I joined in these disputes, and maintained that certain of these writings were genuine and certain were not, but I was as likely to be mistaken as any of the others. But even the ones that I thought genuine were more or less flavoured by the spiritual knowledge and beliefs of those who wrote them. So I tell you that you cannot depend on these writings as a whole to learn what the Master actually did teach. He is now in condition to give you the genuine truths, and whenever what he may say conflicts with what is contained in the Bible, you must consider what he now writes as the truth and discard the Bible account as unreliable. I tell you this, because I am interested in having the world learn the truths which he came on Earth to declare.

I am a spirit of the Celestial spheres and am a follower of the Master, and am trying to help in having these truths come to the world again. I did not always believe, as I do now in many particulars, and my comments on the Bible should not always be taken as correct. So if you will pardon my intrusion I will repeat, pay attention to what Jesus may say now, and do not let the Bible statements, which do not agree



with what he may write you, disturb you or cause you to doubt what you may receive. Sometime I shall come and give you my ideas on some of these spiritual truths, and how necessary it is that men should know them. I certainly believe in the new birth, and I want most emphatically to say that it is one of the most important truths of the spiritual world. It has not heretofore been very often understood, and its exact meaning is somewhat in doubt by even the best students of the Bible. I will not write more tonight, but will say that you are my brother in the good work of showing to mankind the truths that are so important to their future happiness and salvation.

*So with a love that is in Christ, I am your brother – Augustine*

### **The Seven Keys as outlined by Dr Rocco Errico:**

Many differences between the Lamsa version of the Bible and others can be observed by focusing on the following seven keys:

1. The Aramaic Language
2. The Idioms in the Bible
3. The Mysticism of the Near East
4. The Semitic Culture of the Near East
5. The Psychology of the Near East
6. The Symbolism of the Near East
7. Near Eastern Amplification.

### **Aramaic Language**

Early Jewish Christianity and Islam have their roots in the teachings of the Hebrew patriarchs and prophets, which sprang from a group of Semitic tribes in the desert.

The oldest complete Aramaic New Testament dates back to the 6<sup>th</sup> or 7<sup>th</sup> centuries CE. Scholars debate the dates for the Aramaic texts of the Tanakh (Old Testament). Some biblical authorities suggest the 5<sup>th</sup> century CE.

Dr George Lamsa translated from ancient Aramaic manuscripts beginning with Genesis and finishing with Revelation. He claims there are approximately **10,000 to 12,000 vital and major differences** between his English rendering of the Bible and the King James Version.

Aramaic would be the original language in which the New Testament documents were created as Jesus did not speak Greek.

### **Idioms in the Bible**

An idiom is a peculiar expression of speech that says one thing but means something else.

There are **over a thousand idioms in the Bible**. They were translated faithfully and accurately, but literally. Therefore, their true meanings are misconstrued.

75% of the time, the New Testament uses the term “devil” to refer to someone as “crazy” or “insane” and not to a supernatural creature.

In Aramaic the term “gospel” as the title for each account means the “preaching”, “message”, or “declaration” of Matthew, Mark, Luke, or John.

Further, Egyptian magicians tutored Moses. Moses had studied the wisdom and esoteric teachings of the Assyrians, Chaldeans (Babylonians), and Egyptians.

## **Mysticism**

**Over forty percent (40%) of the Bible is based on mysticism.** The spectrum of mysticism encompasses dreams, visions, revelations, voices, acts of healing, clairaudience (inner hearing), clairvoyance (inner sight), and bi-location (out of body experiences).

The astounding appearances of God and angels (messengers) usually occurred in the minds of the Hebrew people while they were sleeping or in a trance. All biblical prophets received spiritual ideas and illumination through dreams and visions.

Whenever God and men, angels and men, or God and angels are holding a conversation, we may safely interpret the incident as a dream, vision, or revelation. We need to understand that a theophany (God’s appearance) comes through an altered state of consciousness – a vision.

According to the gospel of Luke, the angel Gabriel appeared to Mary. The same Gabriel came to Daniel and then later to Muhammad. “Gabriel” in Aramaic means “man of God”. “Angel” means “counsellor”, “messenger”, or metaphorically “God’s thought”. An angel is the presence of God counselling an individual who may be receiving a dream or vision.

In the New Testament, the last book known as The Revelation or The Apocalypse is a series of dreams and visions. (The book no longer has relevance and this inaccurate record should be removed.)

To sum up, the expansion program of the early Christian Church grew out of a spiritual movement of inner impressions, inner voices, dreams, visions, and revelations.

## **Semitic Culture of the Near East**

An example is the **Wedding at Cana**:

John in his gospel reports a wedding feast that he attended with his master at Cana in Galilee. Mary, the mother of Jesus, was also attending with her son and a few of his disciples. “And when the wine ran low, his mother said to Jesus, ‘They have no wine.’ Jesus said to her, ‘What is it to me and to you, woman, my turn has not yet come.’ His mother said to the helpers, ‘Whatever he tells, you, do it.’ (Jn 2:3-5)

The King James Version reads differently. It says: “Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? Mine hour is not yet come.”

It appears as if Jesus had rebuked his mother, but this was not true. Jesus spoke to his mother in a very mild manner. Calling her “woman” is a typical Aramaic Semitic expression of politeness. *Attha*, ‘woman’, is similar to our respectful English term “ma’am”.

A better rendering of the phrase “my hour has not yet come” is “my turn has not yet come”. *Shaa* means “hour”, “turn” and “time”. In this passage it implies “turn” and not “hour”. This entire passage in John points to the Eastern custom of purchasing and providing wine at wedding feasts. What Jesus really says to his mother is: “What concern is it of ours? It is not yet my turn to buy wine for the guests.”

One must understand the custom of entertaining at an ancient reception. At the banquet house, men sit on the floor in a line according to their age and social status. Women usually sit on the opposite side, but in a circle. Near the door, servants usually stand by; ready to attend to the guests. Musicians may also occupy a position near the door.

The groom supplies all the food. Certain neighbours also bring in other favourite foods on trays as gifts to the couple. However, individual guests provide wine. That is, **each guest takes his turn in ordering the servants to obtain wine**. As they pour and distribute it, the server announces the name of the person who purchased the wine. Then everyone drinks to the health and happiness of the newlyweds.

Every guest contributes to the success of the wedding feast and must show his friendship and loyalty to the bride and groom by giving generously when it is his turn. Nonetheless, each guest must be careful not to call the servants to bring wine before his proper time. If this should happen, even unintentionally, it would create resentment among the others, especially be an offence to the guests who are of a higher social status. Guests would regard anyone who stepped out of turn as an enemy. The wedding feast must preserve and follow protocol.

Jesus knew when it was his turn to serve wine. And this is all that Jesus meant by telling his mother: “My hour (turn) has not yet come.” Mary realised her son was aware of his proper time. Therefore, she immediately informed the servants to respond to her son when he called for wine. She also assured the helpers that she would pay for the wine. In the Near East, when a mother and son travel together, the mother usually holds the family purse. Eastern robbers would consider it cowardly to steal from a woman.

### **Semitic Psychology**

A country’s customs and manners usually derive from its national consciousness and traditional thinking. When we strive to discern the characteristics of a specific ethnic group, we need to understand their psychological background. Therefore, comprehending the unique makeup of Near Eastern Semitic people is vital to biblical studies.

When we thoughtfully consider a race’s basic individual psychology from a non-judgemental attitude, we can comprehend certain behaviours and speech that may seem strange to us. For example, many critics of Jesus’ teaching brand some of his sayings as “contradictory”, “impractical”, and “irrelevant for today’s world”. The reason for this harsh critique is that these same commentators either do not know or do not consider the Semitic psychological complexity from which Jesus taught. We can easily draw invalid conclusions from various biblical passages simply because we see them through our own eyes and not those of the Near East.

Semites value friendships and relationships more highly than they do the observance of time. Family ties, including distant relatives, are very strong in this culture. An Easterner does not pay much attention to the clock, details, or perfect accuracy in things he says or does.

According to the Eastern Aramaic text of Matthew's gospel, a woman has permission to remarry providing she is divorced, and not just separated. Marriage is a sacred institution. Therefore, Easterners do not believe in civil marriages or recognize them as having authority. What they do consider essential is a payment of the dowry and the blessings that a priest, rabbi, or holy man pronounces upon them. These customs and religious rites fashion the sacred bond between a man and woman.

When one loves an enemy, he has no enemy.

One cannot legislate to make anyone practice love, especially an enemy. Nonetheless, Jesus understood that only love from each individual soul could heal hatreds and resentments. Each individual must look to his/her own heart and find the wellspring of love and spiritual strength that resides within him/herself. When we practice this kind of love, we truly find God.

No wonder Jesus said that God lets His sun shine on the good and the bad, and lets His rain fall on the just and unjust. We do not know our capacity to love until we find ourselves in a situation that calls for the depths of love from our own souls.

Love is a powerful antidote from human ills – it doesn't make any difference what kind of human malady. **Love is the only remedy for us mentally, physically, and spiritually.**

Hatred and vengeance only breed more hatred and vengeance, but love nourishes and encourages the finest in human beings.

Jesus was practical in his teaching. The kind of love of which he spoke does not refer to human sentiment but to a deep care and concern for others. Again, Jesus always called upon the best and finest in a human being. A pragmatic practice of love in the human family is the only answer to hatred and prejudice.

### **Biblical Symbolism**

Symbolism falls into three categories: parables, metaphors, and poetic philosophy. Aramaic and Hebrew are very visual languages. Their alphabets have 22 letters, and each consonant is developed from a picture form (pictograph).

A parable is verbal imagery which portrays and illustrates an event or teaching. The main purpose of a parable is "to convey an impression and not to construct definitions or establish dogmas."

The abundant use of metaphors is what makes a colourful language and especially so to an Easterner.

"Satan" derives from the Aramaic root *sata*, and means "to slip", "to slide", "to deceive", "to miss the mark", and "to cause one to be misled or go astray". In Aramaic, calling an individual a "satan" means that the person is going astray or misleads others. "Satan", as a Chaldean-Aramaic term, does not denote an individual.

In 75% of the time, the New Testament uses the term "devil" to refer to someone as "crazy" or "insane" and not to a supernatural creature. In the Near East, the general populace calls an insane person or a crazy action a "devil".

Concerning “Lucifer”, there is absolutely no Scripture that says that God created a supernatural being that turned on Him. “Lucifer” comes from the Hebrew word *helel* and literally means “the shining one”, also translated as “day star” or “morning star”.

In speaking about Lucifer, Isaiah refers to the King of Babylon, not an angelic, supernatural force. Furthermore, the prophet uses descriptive Near Eastern metaphors in proclaiming the end of the Babylonian Empire along with its exalted leader and king.

“Christ” is a title, not a proper name. What is most interesting is that the biblical kings also had the title of “messiah” or “christ”. This meant that they were anointed ones or christed ones.

Jesus was the Anointed or the Christ because his ordination was from God. No organisation or special religious group anointed Jesus of Nazareth. God appointed him; that is, Life itself had ordained Jesus to carry out a unique mission for humankind.

### **Amplification**

Semites enjoy putting more “colour” into a situation than merely describing an actual happening with detailed accuracy. What better way is there to glorify an event and to make an everlasting impression than to amplify and magnify the occurrence!

This amplification is totally acceptable and agreeable to Eastern listeners. Many passages of the Bible contain exaggerated speech and story amplification in order to glorify an idea or event.

Because of this accepted practice, we have several varying accounts of Jesus multiplying the loaves and fish. One gospel writer says Jesus fed 5,000 men. Another writer says that he fed 4,000 men. Each writer flavours the event the way he chooses. Of importance is that Jesus fed hungry men, women, and children. The need was met. We do not have to concern ourselves with the exact figure. In the West, we want details. But in the Near East “it does not matter”. By the way there was wine, figs and dates to go with the loaves and fish, all of which were brought to the gathering by those attending.

The Bible is more clearly understood when one is familiar with the Seven Keys that help unlock the holy text.



# Bible New Testament – Ep 69 Is Jesus Real?

<https://www.9now.com.au/the-incredible-journey/season-4/episode-69/welcome>

Gary Kent

[info@tij.tv](mailto:info@tij.tv)

Australia 0481 315 101



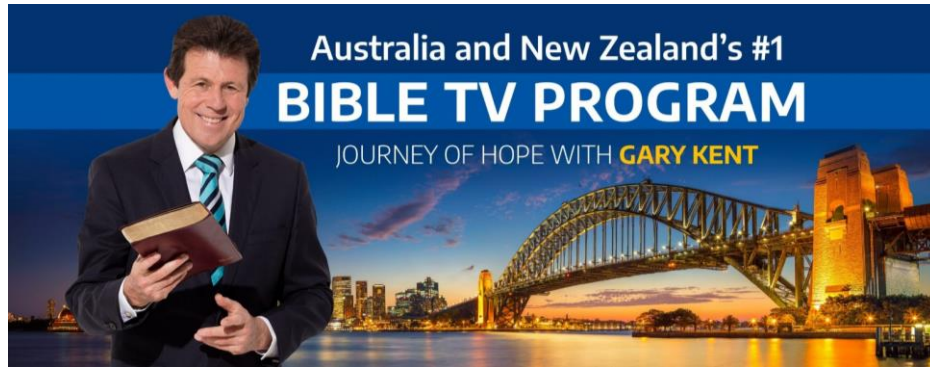
## The Incredible Journey



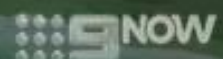
*Gary Kent* is the speaker for

The Incredible Journey media ministry. He holds a B.A. in Theology, M.A. in Ancient History & Archaeology, and M. in Divinity. He is an archaeologist who has excavated numerous sites throughout Israel and Jordan. As an internationally-acclaimed speaker and TV presenter, he has spoken and produced numerous documentaries on subjects including the Bible, Bible prophecy, world events and natural health. His passion is to share the good news of Jesus' imminent return.

10 ancient geological sets of evidence supporting the historical record of the New Testament and the existence of Jesus of Nazareth and Mary of Magdalene.

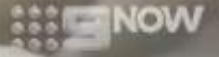


IO. Galilee Boat

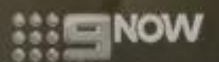


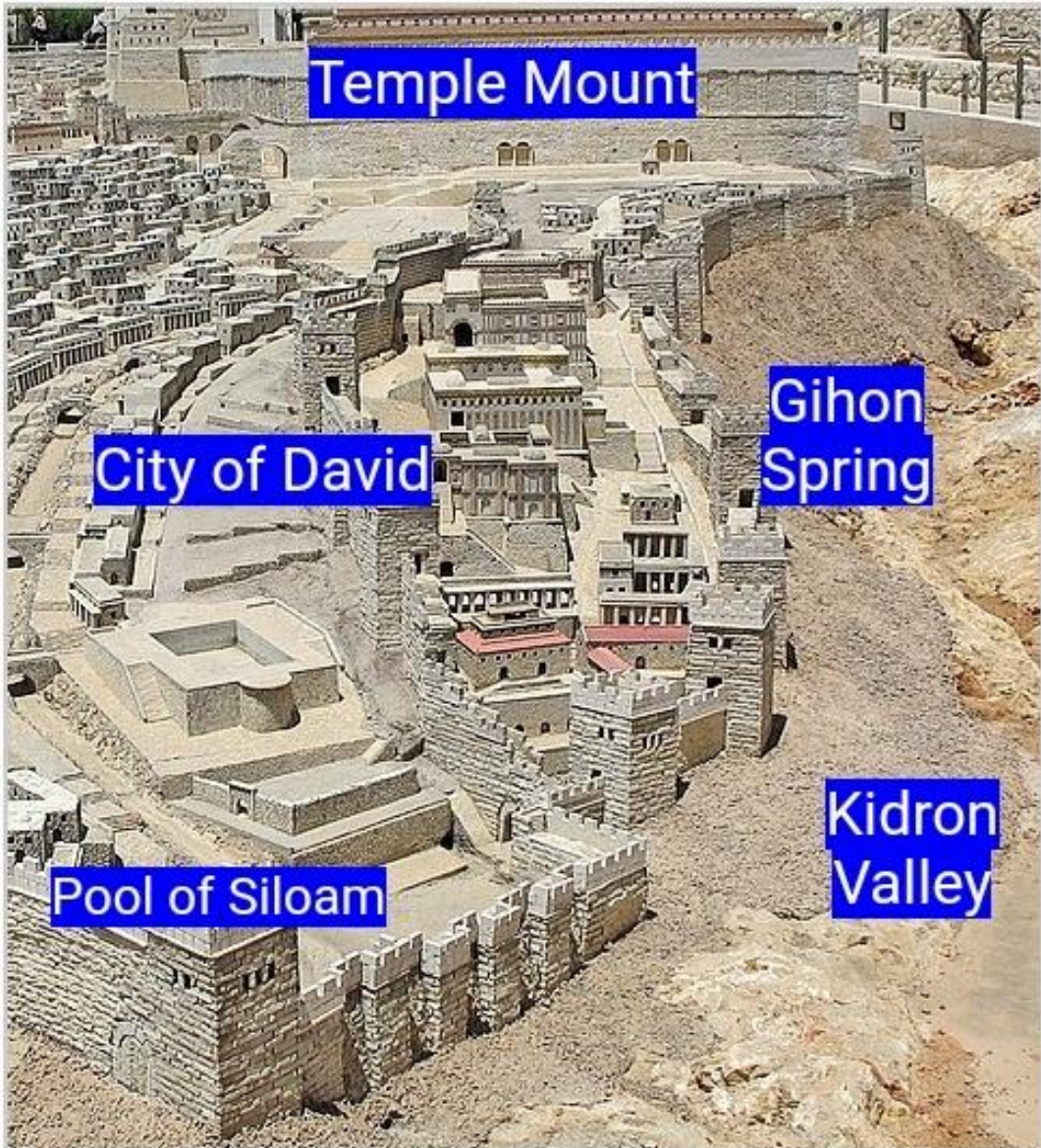


9. Synagogues



8. Pools of Water



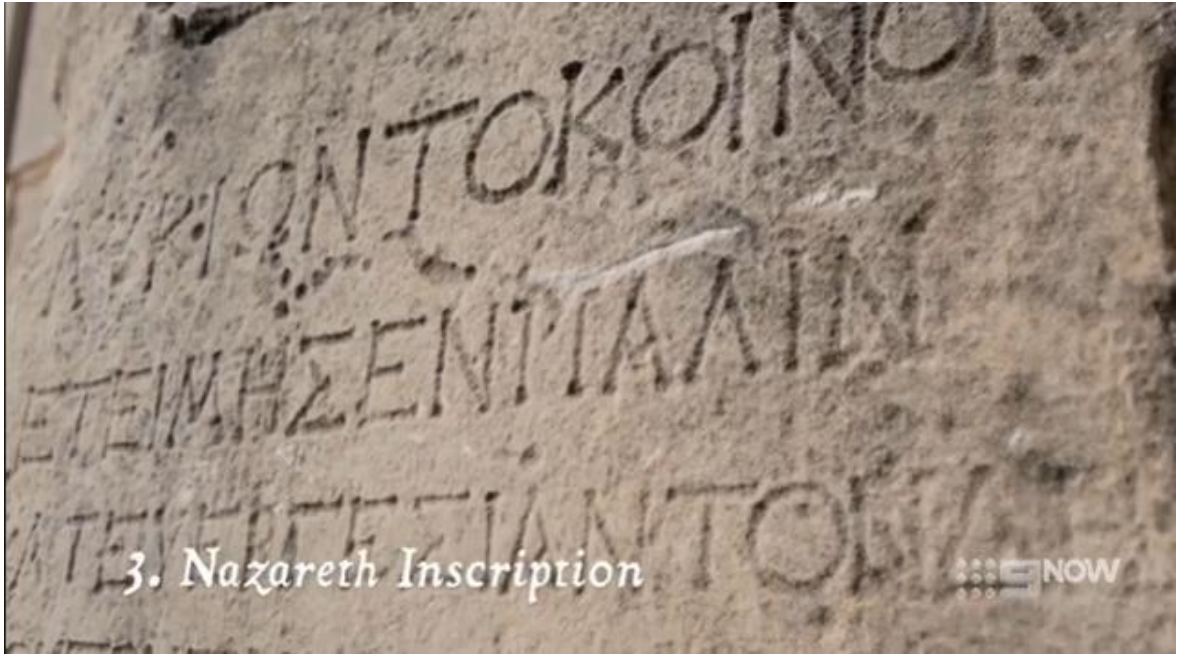














## Revelation 18: Jesus disclaims several miracles and incidents attributed to him.

(This message is referred to as Revelation 12 on page 31 in New Testament Revelations of Jesus of Nazareth)

<http://new-birth.net/samuels-messages/53-revelations/revelation-18-the-first-miracle-and-other-absurdities-ntr31/>

6th, 9th, 13th, & 22nd December 1954

Received by Dr Daniel Samuels, Washington D.C.

I am here, Jesus:

The first supposed miracle is that of my having fed thousands of hungry listeners who were without food and who simply by my supposed powers were supplied bread and water on the occasion of my preaching to them in the hills of Trans-Jordan. [Well, I must say that the many people who ate with me that supper, ate fish and bread](#) and wine and even figs and dates as well, which the New Testament does not mention, but this food had been either brought along with them or that as in the case of fish, had been caught by the fishing boat of my disciples and then cooked by some of the women who were present at the time; in other words, the meal which we all enjoyed at the time was a substantial one and was one that was retained in the recording of my activities in Trans-Jordan by later writers who received it from my disciples, but this meal had nothing miraculous about it except that all food is miraculous as it comes from the Heavenly Father for the sustenance of His children, but it was not a miracle in the sense that the New Testament interprets it and conceives it to be.

To continue along these lines, I wish to add that during that evening, my disciples took their fishing boat and turned their way back to Galilee in the vicinity of Capernaum, and I remained behind to dismiss the multitude which was not four or five thousand but considerably less, and I then withdrew to pray. I later took one of the little boats of the many that were anchored near the shore and made my way in it that night. As the wind was strong I was eventually able to catch up with them. They were happy to see me and took me into their fishing boat, but with the moonlight shining on my white robe, it appeared as they later told me that I looked like a ghost and that standing up near the mast of the boat, [it seemed that I was walking on the waves](#). From this episode has come the unfortunate story of my having walked on the waters and I say that this, too, has had a deterrent effect upon my mission as the Messiah to all men.

As for the story of the women taken in adultery, this actually took place and I actually spoke to her accusers as it is portrayed in the New Testament and it is a fact that I confounded the Jews who brought her to me. I could go on relating many other incidents in my life during my ministry, some of which are true and others false and I shall come again to reveal to you what actually did take place.

Continued

I want to tell you more about the absurdities of the New Testament. [Another is the supposed miracle of the water changed to wine at the marriage feast at Cana](#). At this time a cousin of mine on the side of my mother was being married and as the wine gave out, I was able to procure wine from a nearby wine dealer by simply paying for it and using the water jugs that are mentioned in the New Testament.

[An incident in the Bible more consistent with truth is the Bethesda pool story](#) in which the lame man was cured by his faith that I could heal him. Furthermore I did tell my disciples [at the lake of Gennesaret to lower their nets](#) in a certain place to be able to make a great haul of fish, which they did,

and this took place as a result of my psychic knowledge that a great school of fish had just reached that area of the lake and my disciples, especially Peter Simon, were especially overcome.

Also in the gospels of Mark and Matthew, mention is made of my returning from Bethany to Jerusalem on Monday of the Passion Week. They state that, being hungry, I stopped at a fig-tree with leaves blossoming, but finding no fruit I cursed the tree, which, according to the gospel of Matthew, immediately withered.

The truth of the matter is that I had just returned from Lazarus' house where I had enjoyed a good breakfast, served to me by Martha and prepared by Mary, and that I was not hungry, but merely curious, because this being early April, it was not the time for fig-trees to give fruit, and seeing leaves on the tree, I expected to see figs. I wish to make it clear that I never cursed anything or anybody at any time, neither a fig tree nor Chorazin or Capernaum, the town on lake Gennasaret, for I came to save and not destroy. Furthermore, the tree did not begin to miraculously wither, and it was not Matthew who wrote those words, but another many years later who was interested in showing my divinity through the only way he could understand my Messiahship, supernatural powers rather than soul development.

I give you here actual facts for you to use with absolute assurance in the truths of these happenings in your book on the New Testament.

Jesus of the Bible      and      Master of the Celestial Heavens

**NOTE:**

Jesus has directly communicated through James Padgett from 1914 to 1923. Mary of Magdalene (Mary M) has directly communicated through James Moncrief from 2002 and is ongoing. Jesus has also communicated directly through James Moncrief. Neither have ever directly communicated through any one else, however, some Celestial Spirit personalities have provided information through other personalities on Earth with the support and approval of Jesus and Mary, thus some confusion, though the quality of the information is very reliable.

History needs to be corrected. Both Jesus of Nazareth and Mary of Magdalene became at one with our Heavenly Mother and Father during their physical lives here on Earth in the first century, Jesus in the year 26 CE and Mary in the year 33 CE, or thereabouts. Jesus died aged 35 and Mary died aged 47 or 48.

Mary of Magdalene ironically is the real *Virgin Mary* and not Jesus' mother.

Likewise, Jesus' soulmate is Mary, that is, Mary of Magdalene.

Further, God, the soul, is represented by the personalities of Mother and Father, both two separate individuals who together are God and being our Heavenly Parents.

**BOOK of TRUTHS – PADGETT MESSAGES 1914 – 1923**

Padgett Messages      **Book of Truth by Joseph Babinsky**  
**True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I, II, III, IV by Geoff Cutler**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)  
[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

## **Jesus Affirms That His Disciples Never Wrote All the False Doctrines in the Bible Attributed to Him**

<http://new-birth.net/>  
 5 September 1915

I am here, *Jesus*.

I was with you tonight, and heard what you said about the Bible and its writers. And I desire to say that many things in it were not written by my disciples, or those to whom my disciples had delivered the sayings that I made use of while on Earth.

The text as contained in the present Bible is not a true copy of what I said, or what was in the manuscripts of those who originally wrote; and I am trying to correct the many errors that the Bible contains.

The sayings in the epistles and in the Gospels and in Revelation to the effect that my blood saves from sin are erroneous, and my disciples never wrote that false doctrine. For I repeat here, what I have before written you, that **my blood has nothing to do with the redemption of mankind from sin; nor has my blood any effect in reconciling men to God or making them one with him.** The only thing that works this great result is the New Birth, as I have explained it to you.

So, do not let these sayings of the Bible disturb your belief in what I say now, or in what I may say hereafter.

(In John's "Revelation" there are words declaring the salvation of mankind through your blood sacrifice.)

Well, the Revelation of John is not true; it is a mere allegory, and not just as he wrote it. For it contains many things that are absurd and not in accord with the Truths as I shall write them to you. He has written you already on Revelation, and has told you what he did not write, as he has been annoyed by this book of the Bible and its interpretations by the preachers and others. It is nothing but a revelation of a vision which he thought he saw while in a trance. So, let not these things disturb you.

I see that you are getting more of the Divine Love in your soul, and your spiritual eyes will be opened; and, before long, your soul perceptions will see and understand many of the vital Truths of God.

I will not write more tonight. With all my love, your brother and friend, Jesus.



## **John Again Denies the Vicarious Atonement. He Also Explains That Spirit Communion Was More Prevalent in His Day than Now, and That if Men Would Have Faith like the Apostles of Jesus, Healing and So-Called “Miracles” Would Exist Today**

<http://new-birth.net/padgetts-messages/true-gospel-revealed-anew-by-jesus-volume-2/spirit-communion-was-more-prevalent-in-the-days-of-john-than-now-vol-2-pg183/>

12 September 1915

I am here, *John*.

I do not write “St. John” because I am not called by that name in the spirit heavens. I have written to you often enough now that you will identify me when I merely write “John.”

Well, I heard [what the Master said](#), and I can only add thereto that I never wrote the things which declare that I preached that the blood of Jesus saves from sin, or that Jesus was a propitiation for the sins of mankind. Neither in my gospel nor in my epistles nor in Revelation did I write such a doctrine. As I have told you before, many things contained in these books were written by others to carry out certain plans and ideas of the writers. I never said that Jesus was God and that he was begotten by the Holy Ghost, or that he is equal with God, or that he saved a man from sin by reason of any personal qualities which he may have had.

So, let your mind eliminate these false doctrines and receive the Truths from the Master with a perfectly unbiased mind, free from all preconceived ideas.

(What did you mean when you advised mortals to try the spirits who communicated?)

I meant that many spirits would try to communicate with man and attempt to teach false doctrines as to Jesus and his mission, and that the only spirits who were capable of conveying the Truth, and were worthy of belief, were those who should acknowledge that Jesus was the son of God in the way that it has been explained to you—not that Jesus or Jesus Christ was God. Only those spirits who acknowledge Jesus as the son of God and have received the New Birth, and know something about the Kingdom of Christ, or of the Gift of the Divine Love of the Father and the Way to obtain It, as taught by Jesus, should be acknowledged. All the spirits who have not this knowledge, and, consequently, would not acknowledge Jesus as the son of God, are not to be trusted as being true followers of Jesus.

This is nothing mysterious or contrary to the laws governing the conduct or beliefs of men. If a spirit, or man either, knows nothing about a certain subject, he certainly cannot teach others its qualities or merits. And, hence, I was applying an ordinary law of nature to the way in which spirits should be tried. For I must tell you, and it is a Truth, and was a Truth at the time I wrote my gospel and epistles, just as it is a Truth now, and always will remain a Truth, that every spirit who acknowledges that Jesus is the son of God is a redeemed spirit and has received a portion of the Divine Love, and is progressing in the Kingdom which Jesus is now forming. And when I gave those instructions to my “children,” as I called them, I intended that their communications should be only with those spirits or men who had received this New Birth.

I know that **all the spirits who have received this Divine Love in sufficient abundance are good spirits, free from sin and error and having the power or inclination to influence mortals not to sin or to do anything which is contrary to the Will of the Father**, while all the other spirits may or may not exercise the influence of evil upon mortals.

Hence, try the spirits. And if they do not acknowledge Jesus as the son of God, let them alone. Do not receive their communications or teachings, because they are not believers in Christ and the New Birth.

Among my children, or believers in the Christian religion, were many persons who had the power or gift of communicating with the spirits of the departed, and they did so communicate. Such communications were made known to the rest of the congregation and believed by them. And, hence, my injunction against communion with those spirits who were not believers in Christ.

You must not think that this is the only age in which spirits communicate with mortals. For I must tell you that, in my time, it was much more common than now. And when worshiping in our congregations, and when in our gatherings, and often in private, we had these communications.

This was an important part of the services of our meetings, and one that kept us in constant harmony with the soul power of those who lived in the spirit form, and from whom we received powers of healing and of doing good in many other ways.

In those days, healing the sick and doing kindred things were a very important part of our work as Christians. We believed what Jesus had told us on Earth, and we increased our faith and performed many works which the people, who did not believe as we did, thought were miracles.

To us, the healing of the sick and the doing of these other things were just as natural as eating and sleeping. I tell you that our faith then was a certainty. We possessed the Substance that Paul speaks of, and we expected to do these things, just as we expected to breathe and be able to do material good to our brothers.

But, after a few centuries, when men came into the church for other purposes than to receive the New Birth and do the Will of the Father, faith, such as I speak of, died; and the power to do these things was taken away from men, and the church became a congregation of men having the mere lip worship.

And all through the centuries from then until now, this power has not been with men, except that here and there some true believer, with a faith such as we had, has appeared and done wonderful things.

So, I say, let not what the Bible may say about Jesus being God, and having those other qualities with reference to the salvation of men, disturb you in your beliefs in what the Master may write you.

I will not write more tonight, but will say good night.

Your brother in Christ,  
John.

**Mrs Helen Padgett Explains That the Epistles in the Bible Are Not the Same That the Original Apostles Wrote. She Adds That the Divine Love Mentioned in the Bible Is Not Properly Explained, as Contradistinguished from the Natural Love**

<http://new-birth.net/padgetts-messages/true-gospel-revealed-anew-by-jesus-volume-2/helen-the-epistles-in-the-bible-are-not-the-same-that-the-apostles-wrote-vol-2-pg150/>

29 October 1918

I am here, *Helen*.

Well, dear, I see that you have been reading portions of the Bible tonight, and that you have not found in the same any mention of the Divine Love in the sense that It has been explained to you, or any evidence that the writers had any knowledge of the Love in the way of being born again. Of course, they used the expression, but the meaning that they gave to it is altogether different from the one that Jesus gave the other night.

Now, you have been told that he taught the apostles this true meaning and that they understood it to a more or less extent, and especially John. And as a Truth that is the very foundation of the Truth of salvation, it may be surprising to you that, if John wrote the epistles\* which are ascribed to him, he did not speak of, or attempt to explain, the meaning of this New Existence. The apostles do not mention the New Birth in the light of the explanation that has been given to you, and you may very reasonably infer that these epistles were not written by any of the apostles to whom they are accredited, but by some writers who had some knowledge of the moral truths of Jesus' teachings, and of the great one that they should love their brethren as themselves. You will find very little in any portion of the Bible that will show you that the great Truth of the New Birth was understood by the writers thereof. All that you will find is that love between man and God, and man and man, with all that flows from it, such as patience and kindness and charity, etc., is the fulfilling of the Christian doctrines. No distinction is made between the natural love of man—the love God bestowed upon him at his creation—and the Great Divine Love which man never possessed until the coming of the Master.

It may seem strange that this knowledge that the apostles and many others had when on Earth, in the time of the Master, should have been lost to the world. But it is a fact. And, as a consequence, for all these long years, the teachings of Jesus as to this great Truth have failed to work out his mission.

Well, I could write for a long time about this matter, but is not necessary as you already know of these things.

Good night.

Your own true and loving

Helen. (James Padgett's wife in spirit – now in 1<sup>st</sup> Celestial Heaven)

**Note:** Following the writings of James Moncrief, one could consider that any reference to the Father, by other relevant writers, may be read as a reference to 'our Mother and Father'. Further, when considering soul healing, then reference to Divine Love could be referred to as 'Feeling Healing with Divine Love'.

**By living true to ourselves, true to our feelings, we are living true to God. It's that simple.**

\*See also: "What Is the Fact in Reference to the Authenticity of the Bible," by Luke, in volume I of *Angelic Revelations of Divine Truth*.— Ed.

## *Bible New Testament*

“The writers of the Bible, as it now stands, were persons who belonged to the church which was nationalised about the time of Constantine, and as such, had imposed upon them the duty of writing such ideas as the rulers or governors of this church conceived should be incorporated in the Bible for the purpose of carrying out their ideas in order to serve the interests of the church, and to give it such temporal power as it never could have had under the teachings and guidance of the pure doctrines of the Master.”

Luke      30 December 1915

“The Bible cannot be depended on as containing things that were written by those whose books whose names are stated as the writers of the New Testament. Many things contained in that book were never written by any of the alleged authors of the book. The writings of any are not in existence, and have not been for many centuries. When they were copied and recopied, great additions and omissions were made, and, at last, doctrines and dogmas were interpolated that were never at anytime believed or wrote.

“Jesus never paid any debt of man by his death or his blood or vicarious atonement. When Jesus came to Earth his mission was given him as he progressed in his soul development, and not until his anointing was he wholly qualified to enter upon his mission or work thereof.

“The mission was twofold, namely:

“To declare to mankind that the Father rebestowed the Divine Love which Aman and Amon (also called Andon and Fonta, having lived about 1,000,000 years ago), the first parents, had forfeited; and secondly, to show man the way by which that love could be obtained, so that the possessor of it would become a partaker of the Divine Nature, and Immortal.

“Jesus had no other mission than this.”

Paul      26 October 1915

# Bible New Testament

## George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studylight.org/bible/glt/matthew/>

New Testament

[Matthew](#)

[Mark](#)

[Luke](#)

[John](#)

[Acts](#)

[Romans](#)

[1 Corinthians](#)

[2 Corinthians](#)

[Galatians](#)

[Ephesians](#)

[Philippians](#)

[Colossians](#)

[1 Thessalonians](#)

[2 Thessalonians](#)

[1 Timothy](#)

[2 Timothy](#)

[Titus](#)

[Philemon](#)

[Hebrews](#)

[James](#)

[1 Peter](#)

[2 Peter](#)

[1 John](#)

[2 John](#)

[3 John](#)

[Jude](#)

[Revelation](#)

Outline Study of the Bible by Books – Matthew

Each Gospel was written with a view to creating a definite result and written to a particular people and they differ accordingly. In this book, therefore, each Gospel is discussed with the hope of so outlining its purpose and consequent peculiarities as to stimulate a thorough study of the questions raised.

Date. Written about 60 A. D., but after Mark. (Jesus of Nazareth died 13 March 29 CE)

The Author. The Author always speaks of himself as "the publican," which may indicate his sense of humility, felt in having been exalted from so low an estate to that of an apostle. He was the son of Alphaeus ([Mar. 2:14](#); [Lu. 5:27](#)), and was called Levi until Jesus called him and gave him the name Matthew, which means "Gift of God." We know nothing of his work except his call and farewell feast (9:9-10), and that he was with the apostles on the day of Pentecost. Thus silent and observant and qualified by former occupation, he could well undertake the writing of this book. It might be possible that he was chosen by the others for this great task. We know nothing of his death.

### Characteristics and Purpose.

1. It is not a Chronological but a Systematic and Topical Gospel. There is order in the arrangement of materials so that a definite result may be produced. Materials are treated in groups, as the miracles in chapters eight and nine and the parables of chapter thirteen. There is order and purpose also in the arrangement of these groups of miracles and parables. The first miracle is the cure of leprosy, which is a type of sin; while the last one is the withering of the fig tree, which is a symbol of judgment. The first parable is that of the seed of the kingdom, which is a symbol of the beginning or planting of the kingdom; the last is that of the talents and prophesies the final adjudication at the last day. This same orderly arrangement is also observed in the two great sections of the book. The first great section, 4:17-16:20, especially sets forth the person and nature of Jesus, while the second section, 16:20 to end, narrates his great work for others as seen in his death and resurrection.

2. It Is a Didactic or Teaching Gospel. While giving the account of a number of miracles, the book is marked by several discourses of considerable length, as The sermon on the Mount, chapters 3-7, the

denunciation of the Pharisees, chapter 23, the prophecy of the destruction of Jerusalem and the end of the world, chapters 24-25, the address to the apostles, chapter 10; and the doctrines of the kingdom, 17:24-20:16. These portions and the parables noted above will indicate how large a portion of the book is taken up in discourses. The student can make lists of other and shorter sections of teaching.

3. It is a Gospel of Gloom and Despondency. There are no songs of joy like those of Zacharias, Elizabeth, Mary, Simeon, Anna and the Angels, recorded in Luke. Nor do we see Jesus popular and wise at the age of twelve. Instead, we have his mother almost repudiated and left in disgrace by Joseph and only saved by divine intervention. Jerusalem is in trouble, the male children are killed and mothers are weeping for them. The child Jesus is saved only by the flight into Egypt, his whole life after the return from Egypt is covered in oblivion and he is a despised Nazarene. The cross is one of desolation with no penitent thief nor sympathy from any one, with his enemies reviling, smiting their breasts and passing by. Nor is there much optimism or expectation of success. The disciples are to be rejected and persecuted even as their Lord; many are to be called and but few are chosen; only a few are to find the narrow way; many are to claim entrance into the kingdom because they have prophesied in his name and be denied. Even Matthew himself is a despised and rejected publican.

4. It is a Kingly Gospel. The genealogy shows the royal descent of Jesus. The Magi came seeking him that was "born king of the Jews," and John the Baptist preaches that the "Kingdom of heaven is at hand." Here we have the parables of the kingdom, beginning with "the Kingdom of heaven," etc. In Luke a certain man made a great supper and had two sons, while in Matthew it was a certain king. In the other evangelists we always have the term gospel while, with one exception, Matthew always puts it "the gospel of the Kingdom". The "keys of the kingdom" are given to Peter. All the nations shall gather before him as he sits on the throne and "the king will say" unto them, and the "king shall answer," etc. ([Matt.25:34, 40](#)).

5. It is an Official and an Organic Gospel. This is suggested in that Matthew represents Satan as head of a kingdom; also, in that those connected with Jesus' birth are official persons and most of the acts are official in their nature. Pilate, the judge, washed his hands of the blood of Jesus, the Roman guard pronounces him the Christ, and the guards say he could not be kept in the tomb, Jesus denounces the officials and calls his own disciples by official names. It is Peter, not Simon, and Matthew, the apostolic name, and not Levi as in Luke. Jesus indicates his official capacity in his rejection of the Jews, telling them that the kingdom is taken away from them (21:43). He makes ready for the establishing of his own kingdom and tells them who is to wield the keys of the kingdom which is not to be bound by time or national relations as was the former kingdom. In Matthew alone do we find full instructions as to the membership, discipline and ordinances of the church. Here alone are we given in the gospel the command to baptize, to administer the communion, and the beautiful formula for baptism in the name of the Father, Son and Holy Ghost, and here we have Jesus' official command to "Go" backed by all the authority of Heaven and Earth.

In the further pursuit of this official work, we find Jesus giving especial recognition to the Gentile believers--giving them full place in his kingdom. The genealogy through grace and faith includes Gentiles; the second chapter shows how the Gentile Magi do him honour; the Roman centurion displays a faith superior to any Israelite; the great faith of the Canaanite woman led him to heal her daughter, and the Gentile wife of Pilate, because of her dreams, sends a warning that he have "nothing to do" with Jesus. All this tended to show the official and organic way in which Jesus worked.

6. It as a Gospel of Jewish Antagonism and Rejection. On the one hand the Jews antagonize and reject Jesus. On the other the Jews, especially the scribes and Pharisees, are exposed and rejected by Jesus.

The Pharisees plotted against Jesus and resented his violation of their regulations and customs concerning the Sabbath, their ceremonies about eating and washing, and his associations with publicans and sinners. Their opposition culminated in their putting him to death. On the other hand Jesus also rejects the Jews. John calls them a generation of vipers and Jesus designates them with such terms as hypocrites, blind guides and whited sepulchres, the climax being reached in chapter 23. It is here that in their wickedness they are unable to discern between the work of God and of Beelzebub. They are told of the application of Isaiah's prophecy, that they have ears and hear not and that on account of their unworthiness, the kingdom is taken from them. The blasting of the fig tree, with which the miracles of Matthew end, shows what is to be the fate of the Jewish nation.

7. It is a Jewish Gospel. This is seen in Matthew's use of Jewish symbols, terms and numbers without explanation. He never explains the meaning of a Jewish word, such as Corban, nor of a custom, such as to say that the Jews don't eat except they wash. The other evangelists include such explanations. Matthew calls Jerusalem by the Jewish terms, "City of the great king," and "Holy City," and Christ the "Son of David" and the "Son of Abraham." He speaks of the Jewish temple as the temple of God, the dwelling place of God and the holy place. The genealogy is traced to Abraham by three great Jewish events of history. All this would be calculated to win the Jews, but, much more, the sixty-five quotations from the Old Testament and the oft repeated attempt to show that deeds and sayings recorded were that the "Scripture (or saying) might be fulfilled." And, while not seeing as much in the numbers as Plummer and others, one can hardly believe that all numbers, so characteristic of Jews, are accidental here. The genealogy has three fourteens being multiples of seven. There are fourteen parables, seven in one place and seven in another. There are seven woes in chapter 23. There are twenty miracles separated into two tens. The number seven usually, if not always, divides into four and three, the human and the divine. Of the seven parables in chapter 13, four touch the human or natural while three refer to the divine or spiritual side of his kingdom. There are seven petitions in the Lord's prayer, the first three relating to God and the last four to man. A like division is perhaps true in the beatitudes.

**Subject.** The Kingdom of God or of Heaven.

**Analysis.**

I. The Beginning of the Kingdom, 1:1-4:16.

1. Jesus, the King, is the Old Testament Messiah, chs. 1-2.
2. Jesus, the King, is prepared for his work, 3:1-4:16.

II. The Proclamation of the Kingdom, 4:17-16:20.

1. The beginning of the proclamation, 4:17 to end.
2. By the Sermon on the Mount, chs. 5-7.
3. By the miracles and connected teachings, chs. 8-9.
4. By the sending of the Twelve and subsequent teachings and miracles, chs. 10-12.
5. By the seven parables and subsequent miracles, chs. 13-14.

6. By the denunciation of the Pharisees with attendant miracles and teachings, 15:1-16:12.

7. By the Great Confession, 16:12-20.

### III. The Passion of the Kingdom, 6:21-27 to end.

1. Four predictions of the passion with intervening discourses and miracles, 16:21-26:2.

(A) At Caesarea Philippi, 16:21-17:21.

(B) In Galilee near Capernaum, 17:22-20:16.

(C) Near Jerusalem, 20:17-22 to end.

(D) At Jerusalem, 23:1-26:2.

2. The events of the Passion, 26:3-27 to end.

### IV. The Triumph of the Kingdom, Ch. 28.

1. The resurrection of the King, 1-15.

2. Provision for the propagation of the Kingdom, 16-20.

For Study and Discussion. (1) Some events of Christ's childhood, (a) The story of the Magi. (b) The massacre of the infants, (c) The flight to Egypt, (d) The return to Nazareth. (2) Two miracles, (a) Cure of the blind man, 9:27-31. (b) Fish with money in its mouth, 17:24-27. (3) Ten Parables, (a) The Tares, 13:24-30. (b) The draw net, 13:47-50. (c) The unmerciful servant. 18:23-25. (d) The labourers in the vineyard, 20:1-16. (e) The two sons, 21:28-32. (f) The marriage of the king's son, 22:1-14. (g) The hidden treasure. 24:44. (h) The pearl, 24:45-46. (i) The ten virgins. 25:1-13. (j) The talents, 25:14-30. (4) Ten passages in Christ's discourses: (a) Parts of the Sermon on the Mount, chs. 5-7. (b) Revelation to babes, 11:25-27. (c) Invitations to the weary, 11:28-30. (d) About idle words, 12:36-37. (e) Prophecy to Peter, 16:17-19. (f) Humility and forgiveness, 18:14-35. (g) Rejection of the Jews, 21:43. (h) The great denunciation, ch. 23. (i) The judgment scene, 23:31-46. (j) The great commission and promise, 28:16-20. (5) Some terms by which Jesus is designated in Matthew should be studied. Let the student make a list of the different places where each of the following terms are used and from a study of the passages compared with any others form opinions as to the significance of the term, (a) Son of Abraham, (b) Son of David, (c) Son of man, (d) Son of God, (e) Christ, the Christ, (f) Jesus, (g) Lord, (h) Kingdom of heaven or Kingdom of God. (6) Make a list of all the places where the expression "That the saying (or scripture) might be fulfilled" and tabulate all the things fulfilled. (7) Show how many times and where the phrase "The Kingdom of Heaven" (or of God) occurs and from a study of these passages tabulate in list the nature, characteristics and purpose of the Kingdom. (8) Make a list of all the places mentioned and become familiar with the history and geography of each and memorize the leading events connected with each.



# Matthew 1

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studylight.org/bible/glt/matthew/1.html>

**1** THE book of the genealogy of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham. **2** Abraham begot Isaac; Isaac begot Jacob; Jacob begot Judah and his brothers; **3** Judah begot Perez and Zerah of his wife Tamar; Perez begot Hezron; Hezron begot Aram; **4** Aram begot Aminadab; Aminadab begot Nahson; Nahson begot Salmon; **5** Salmon begot Boaz of his wife Rahab; Boaz begot Obed of his wife Ruth; Obed begot Jesse; **6** Jesse begot David the king; David the king begot Solomon of the wife of Uriah; **7** Solomon begot Rehoboam; Rehoboam begot Abijah; Abijah begot Asa; **8** Asa begot Jehoshaphat; Jehoshaphat begot Joram; Joram begot Uzziah; **9** Uzziah begot Jotham; Jotham begot Ahaz; Ahaz begot Hezekiah; **10** Hezekiah begot Manasseh; Manasseh begot Amon; Amon begot Josiah; **11** Josiah begot Jechoniah and his brothers, about the captivity of Babylon. **12** And after the captivity of Babylon, Jechoniah begot Shealtiel; Shealtiel begot Zerubbabel; **13** Zerubbabel begot Abiud; Abiud begot Eliakim; Eliakim begot Azor; **14** Azor begot Sadoc; Sadoc begot Achim; Achim begot Eliud; **15** Eliud begot Eleazar; Eleazar begot Matthan; Matthan begot Jacob; **16** Jacob begot Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ. **17** Therefore all the generations, from Abraham down to David, are fourteen generations; and from David down to the Babylonian captivity, fourteen generations; and from the Babylonian captivity down to Christ, fourteen generations.

**18** The birth of Jesus Christ was in this manner. While Mary his mother was acquired for a price for Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Spirit. **19** But Joseph her husband was a pious man, and did not wish to make it public; so he was thinking of divorcing her secretly. **20** While he was considering this, the angel of the Lord appeared to him in a dream, and said to him, O, Joseph, son of David, do not be afraid to take your wife Mary, because he that is to be born of her is of the Holy Spirit. **21** She will give birth to a son, and you will call his name Jesus; for he shall save his people from their sins. **22** All this happened, that what was spoken from the Lord by the prophet might be fulfilled, **23** Behold, a virgin will conceive and give birth to a son, and they shall call his name Immanuel, which is interpreted, Our God is with us. **24** When Joseph rose up from his sleep, he did just as the angel of the Lord commanded him, and he took his wife. **25** And he did not know her until she gave birth to her first-born son; and she called his name Jesus.

## **BOOK of TRUTHS – PADGETT MESSAGES:**

1914 – 1923

June 7, 1915 – Jesus

Padgett Messages

Book of Truths

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

Yes, I know it was said that my mother was told of the object of my birth and what a blessed woman she was, but this is not true. My mother, as she has told me, had no reason to suppose that I was different from other children born of men. The story of the angel of God coming to her and telling her that she must submit to the birth of a child who would be begotten by God or by His holy spirit, and that she, as a virgin, should bear and give birth to that child, is not true, for she never in all her life told me that she had any such visitor; and I know that she would be as much surprised, as are many men, that such a thing as the birth of a child by a virgin could take place. So you see the Bible account of my being begotten and all the attending circumstances are not true. My father, Joseph, never supposed at anytime that I was not his child, and the story of the angel coming to him and telling him that he must not put her away because of appearance is not true, because he never in all my conversations with him, intimated that I was other than his own child.

## Jesus was the natural son of Joseph and Mary

P.152 True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol II by Geoff Cutler  
**April 15, 1916**

I am here, Mary, the mother of Jesus -

I come to you with all the mother's love of one who loved her dear son so much while on Earth, and who suffered all the heart pangs which the cruel death of my beloved caused me, and with the love that has been purified by experience and closeness to the blessed Father.

I say, I come to you with this mother's love, for you are the children of my Father, as I am his child, and you are also the brothers of my dear son, who is with you so much and so interested in you and your future.

Let your love for the Father increase, and also your love for the Master, as he is the greatest and dearest friend that you have in all the Celestial or spiritual heavens.

I am in the Celestial heavens, very near the fountainhead of God's love, and also near the home of my dear son, but not in the same sphere with him, for no spirit in all the Celestial heavens has the same great soul development as he has, or is possessed with the Divine Love to such an extent.

And I want to say just here that I am not in the condition or place that I am because I am his mother, but because of the development of my own soul; only this great possession of the Divine Love determines our position and condition here.

I am now in such condition that I know that the love of the Father is the only thing in all the universe of God that can make a mortal, or spirit either, a partaker of the divine nature, and an inhabitant of the *Kingdom of Heaven*.

I will not write more, but will come again and write you of the early life of Jesus, and of his development in the love as was shown to me, while he was a growing child, and after he became a man, prior to his public ministry.

[*Question: Was Joseph the father of Jesus?*]

Well, I suppose I am the only one in all the universe of God, who knows the fact with reference to that question, and I as a spirit of the Celestial spheres, knowing only truth, say to you and all the world, that Joseph was the actual father of Jesus, and that he was conceived and born as any other mortal was conceived and born. The holy spirit did not beget him and I never was informed that such a thing would happen. I was known by Joseph before the conception of Jesus, and by him I was made pregnant with that blessed son. This is the truth and all accounts and statements to the contrary are erroneous.

I was a simple Jewish maiden, and never had any knowledge that my son was to be different from the sons of other mothers, and it was not until after the development in him of the divine nature of the Father that I realized that he was so different from the sons of other mothers.

I will not write more tonight.

So my dear children believe what I have written, and also know that I love you with a great love, and am working with the other Celestial spirits to make your souls the possessors of this great love.

*With this love and my blessing I will say, God be with you now and for all eternity. Your sister and*

*mother in Christ – Mary*

**Affirms that Mary the mother of Jesus wrote.**

P.154 True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol II by Geoff Cutler  
15 April 1916

I am here, Saul –

I want to write just a line as I see that tonight you have around you so many of the high spirits. I do not intend to say much, but I must tell you that I am in a condition of love that makes me happy as I see that you are. I am not so high in my position or have so much of the soul development as have those who have just written you, but yet, I am a spirit who knows the truth of the Divine Love and a possessor of the divine nature. I want to say to you both, pray and believe. Let not what others may write or say to the contrary cause you to doubt that the spirit who wrote you was Mary – not the Virgin Mary – but Mary the mother of Jesus. She is a beautiful and pure spirit and one who is filled with the Father's love to a wonderful degree.

She also has her mother's nature to an extent that makes her love all the children of God, whether they be good or sinful, and she does pray to the Father for the sons of Earth, but she is not pleased when mortals pray to her as someone who should be worshipped. She is only a spirit filled with love, and when they, I mean mortals, look upon her as a mother she is not displeased, for as I say she loves them all; but when they think that in order to reach the ear of the Father in seeking for His love, they have to pray to her to intervene, she is sorely displeased and, if she could do so, would proclaim to them the great error and sin in believing in her and praying to her as a necessary intermediary between God and themselves.

Some day, mortals will know that the Father hears their prayers, just as he does the prayers of Mary or any other spirit, and that while she and all other spirits can help them, even by their prayers, yet God wants the prayers and soul longings of mortals directed to Himself.

I write this to show that some of the orthodox Christians make a great mistake in praying to the Virgin Mary or to any other saint, instead of to the Father. I will not write more tonight, and will say that I, as well as the other spirits who are here tonight, love you with the love of a brother who knows the reality of this Divine Love.

*Your brother in Christ – Saul*

**The Rejected Ones – Living True to One’s Feelings – Mother Mary**  
**Message 11 Mary, natural mother of Jesus**

**by James Moncrief**  
 13 December 2002

I want to speak to you James. I am Jesus’ mother, Mary.

I have been waiting to write because I want to ask everyone who is interested in me, to please stop worshipping me. I do not want to be worshipped, please! I do not want any credit given to me. I do not deserve any. And just because I was Jesus’ mother, the mother whom the Mother and Father chose, it’s not any reason to worship me. If anything, I need to be sympathised with because I did not appreciate what an amazing gift They gave to me. I was blind, as all mothers are, to the truth, and as a consequence, I did my best to keep Jesus AWAY from the Mother and Father making him do what I wanted him to do.

As I progressed in my soul–healing, I became more ashamed of the errors that I lived and the many ones I tried to force on Jesus and my other children. Joseph and I did what we thought was best by trying to get Jesus to do what we thought being a spiritual and dutiful son involved. We tried to get him to say and do his prayers as we had been taught to do them, and even at times tried to persuade him not to speak with what he called his Spiritual Father in Heaven.

We of course had a very rare opportunity, to listen to our son and to support his life with the Father, but all we succeeded in doing was adding more hardship to his life, more trials and tribulations. We tried to make him be like the other children and tried to stop him being his true self.

As Jesus himself has revealed to you, because of the nature of his soul, it being kept in its perfect state, we were not forceful enough as individuals to completely interfere with him and inhibit his soul development and divine development of character. We were fearful people like many in our day, and only tried to do what we were told by the authorities. It was Jesus himself and his good nature that made us feel that we were not complete failures as parents, even though it became quite apparent to us from his early childhood that he was very capable of looking after himself and doing exactly what he wanted to do and when he wanted to do it.

I was most grateful to him for looking after me when Joseph died, this being another thing that he did not have to do. It was only out of his purity of heart that he stayed with me and his brothers and sisters, for as long as he did. This I am ever so grateful to the Mother and Father for. If Jesus had left during such troubling times I dare say, I and the other children might just have survived, but we would have greatly missed his fatherly feelings toward us all.

I as you also know through other messages I have delivered to Earth, was not a virgin, and I did not conceive Jesus in any other way than by normal natural means. There was no need for me to be any other way than how I was. I can’t be the blessed Holy Virgin Mother of Christ. That is not my role in Creation and it is a sin to make me. So I say again, please do not hold me in any special favour. I was only a mother like all mothers. I am not special, nor do I want to be elevated to heights beyond this for it is untrue, and if you persist in believing I am anyone other than who I am – an ordinary woman – then you are deluding and lying to yourself.

It doesn’t harm me if you choose to exalt me in any way because I have now done my healing and live in the higher Celestial spheres, but you will continue to cause great harm to yourself, and to your own soul’s growth and development. It will retard your ability to see the truth clearly as you imprison your mind with such false belief. And remember that such beliefs, if they have been adopted when you were a child, will be deeply ingrained in you, and so it will take you a lot of hard work to completely divest

yourself of them. I would advise you to ask the Mother and Father to help you to see the truth of why you have such a belief; ask with all the sincerity of your heart as you ask Them for Their Love, the Truth, and all other help.

They will show you why it is that you believe that I am something and someone I am not. And when you see the reasons for your belief you will be able to know for yourself that what I am saying is true. I can only encourage you to look, and to *want* to look into yourself. By telling you, you are wrong to believe that I am something I am not, I can only hope to stir up deep buried feelings within you. And it will, if you have already begun to embark on doing your soul-healing and want to know the truth; these feelings, be they good or bad, will lead you deeper inside yourself, to the truth that lies hidden and ‘dormant’ in your soul.

I, being the ‘Great Virgin Mother’ (whom, as I said, I am not) that so many souls wish to believe and call out to for help and love, have become, and wrongly so, the substitute mother principle. These people who believe such false things really want a new mother. Deep inside them they are not happy with their own mother. If they were they would love her and not me. I am not to be loved as a replacement mother for all the lost and lonely children of Earth who were not loved by their own parents. I am not to be put in place of your own mother, to be made higher than her. If you do this then you are making a very big mistake because you will be hiding from yourself the real truth about how you – your soul, feels about your own mother.

To believe that I being Jesus’ mother in some way elevates me to an even higher level than Jesus, presupposes that I am more wise and more all knowing than him, and that the Father – the Heavenly Father and I are closer than Jesus and the Father, which completely discounts any love that Joseph and I might have had for each other. It does not allow me any privacy; such beliefs are very invasive. Do you believe that I want to attend personally to each and every soul that cries out to me for help? And why aren’t these souls crying out for their own mother’s love? I ask you, where are such souls’ mothers now? Why are these people and spirits not looking toward their own mother for such love? Just because you have become an adult does not mean that you are still not a child and have a parent. And if such people turned their focus on their mothers and went to them and begged them for love and help and comfort, all that they long, beg and pray to me for, it would very quickly become obvious to all involved as to the real truth that was underlying their relationship. There would be no love forthcoming and this is the truth you will have to accept one day.

And even if you try to justify that your belief in the Virgin Mother Mary is only a symbol for the Mother of all things, and even the Heavenly Mother of Jesus, then do not continue to delude yourself in such impersonal concepts because these will cause you equally if not more harm, than looking toward me as a person who can comfort you. If you entertain such beliefs then all you will be doing is restricting your own personal relationship with the Mother of All: the Divine and Heavenly Mother who is the true Holy One! She is the one who is always with you and can comfort you. However, as you will be told in messages to come, you will not be able to ask Her for help directly until you come to a reconciliation of the truth of how you are with your own human mother. And if you persist in keeping me between the truth of the relationship with your own mother, then you will also be keeping me and other things between any relationship you will be able to have with the Divine and Heavenly Mother.

And so I want to say again, **PLEASE DO NOT WORSHIP ME!** Think fondly of me, by all means, as a sister of yours in our Heavenly Parents kingdom. And even though I was the mother of Jesus of Nazareth, I was only a mother like all other mothers. I am an ascending soul of light and truth, just as you are. You have equally a specific role to play in Creation as I have, and if **you stay true to your soul's leadings by honouring all your feelings, you will enjoy the bounty of love that is destined for**

**you to have.**

Try not to remove the focus from yourself, which should remain on you at all times, by calling out to me for my attention. I am not your mother, I cannot be. And by minding your own business, you will not make the pain you feel in your own heart caused by the rejection of love from your own mother persist in robbing you of any good and joyous feelings of love.

There is a real and true mother of Jesus, the Divine Mother of all Creation. She is his mother and my role in the affairs of flesh and blood are well and truly over. And so I will say again, please to not worship me or idolise me or dream of me or make me the subject of your fantasies any longer. Allow me as a belief to die within you so that you move on in your life and make room in your heart for the ones who really should be there.

I have no healing abilities other than that which comes as a natural attribute of my soul dependant on the level of love and truth that I am living. And my healing of any soul – even though I have never done such a thing – is not up to me. That is the Mother and Father’s business, not mine. It is to Them and Them only you should direct your prayers, and it will only be through the invocation of Their Divine Love that you will be healed. You have to accept full responsibility for your whole unloved negative self. I will not and cannot come and interfere in your soul’s development in the hope of furthering my own self greatness by healing the sick and loving the poor.

I have very little now to do with Earth or spirits whom are not of the Celestial level of love. My soul is progressing as I obtain more of my Heavenly Parents’ Divine Love. I have before me my eternal destiny and everyday with my soul-partner (whom is not Joseph) I am endeavouring to continue my ascent of truth. I have only come today to speak with you James because Mary asked me to. And now having said enough I will return to my home. Thank you for writing my message, and I truly hope that it can be of some help.

Good-bye, Mary, one time but now long ago, mother to Jesus the man.

## Matthew 2

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studylight.org/bible/glt/matthew/2.html>

1 WHEN Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judah, in the days of Herod the king, there came Magi from the East to Jerusalem. 2 And they were saying, Where is the King of the Jews, who has been born? For we have seen his star in the East, so we have come to worship him. 3 But when Herod the king heard it, he trembled, and all Jerusalem with him. 4 So he gathered together all the high priests and the scribes of the people, and he kept asking them, where the Christ would be born? 5 They said, In Bethlehem of Judah, for thus it is written in the book of the prophet: 6 Even you, Bethlehem of Judah, you are not insignificant in the eyes of the kings of Judah, for from you shall come out a king, who will shepherd my people Israel. 7 Then Herod called the Magi secretly, and he learned from them at what time the star appeared to them. 8 And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said to them, Go and enquire very carefully concerning the boy, and when you have found him, come back and let me know, so that I also may go and worship him.

9 When they had heard from the king, they went away; and behold, the same star that they had seen in the east was going before them, until it came and stood just above the place where the infant boy was. 10 When they saw the star, they rejoiced exceedingly. 11 And they entered the house, and they saw the infant boy with Mary, his mother; and they threw themselves down and worshipped him; and they opened their treasures and offered to him gifts – gold and frankincense, and myrrh. 12 And they saw in a dream not to return to Herod, so they departed to their own country by another way.

13 When they had gone, the angel of the Lord appeared to Joseph in a dream, and said to him, Arise, take the infant boy and his mother, and escape to Egypt, and stay there until I tell you, for Herod is ready to demand the child so as to destroy him. 14 Then Joseph rose up, took the infant boy and his mother in the night, and escaped to Egypt. 15 And he remained there until the death of Herod, so that what was said from the Lord by the prophet, might be fulfilled, I have called my son from Egypt.

16 When Herod saw that he was insulted by the Magi, he was greatly enraged, so he sent forth and had all the infant boys in Bethlehem and in its suburbs killed, from two years old and down, according to the time that he had enquired from the Magi. 17 Then was fulfilled what was said by the prophet Jeremiah who said, 18 A voice was heard in Ramah, weeping and wailing exceedingly, Rachel weeping for her sons, and she would not be comforted, because they could not be brought back.

19 When King Herod died, the angel of the Lord appeared in a dream to Joseph in Egypt. 20 And he said to him, Arise, take the boy and his mother, and go to the land of Israel, for those who were seeking the boy's life are dead. 21 So Joseph rose up, took the boy and his mother, and he came to the land of Israel. 22 But when he heard that Archelaus had become king over Judaea, in the place of his father Herod, he was afraid to go there; and it was revealed to him in a dream to go to the land of Galilee. 23 And he came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth, so that what was said by the prophet, might be fulfilled, He shall be called a Nazarene.

# **The Truths Surrounding the Birth and Life of Jesus of Nazareth.**

## **A Description of Jesus' Birth and Life up to the Time of His Public Ministry**

P.5 True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I by Geoff Cutler  
7 June 1915

I am here, Jesus –

I want to write to you tonight about my birth and life up to the time of my public ministry.

I was born in Bethlehem, as you know, in a manger, and when I was a few days old my parents took me to Egypt, in order to avoid the soldiers of Herod who were sent to destroy me, and who did kill a great number of male infants of less than two years of age.

The Bible story of my birth and the flight of my parents and the murder of the innocents is substantially correct. I only wish to add to it, that when my parents arrived in Bethlehem they were not compelled to seek the manger of a stable in order that I might be born on account of poverty, for they were supplied with funds and everything that was needed to make my birth comfortable for my mother. And as a matter of fact, my father was not poor in the world's goods as poverty was considered in those days.

The Bible says the wise men came and brought offerings of gold and frankincense to my parents, or rather to me, but my parents have told me that it did not amount to so very much, so far as the money value of the same was concerned, and that their expenses of fleeing to Egypt were met by the funds that my father had prior to his reaching Bethlehem. After they arrived in Egypt my father sought the home of a Jew, who was his relative, and lived there for a long time, doing the work that his trade fitted him to do. By his work he supported the family, and to an extent, educated myself and my brothers and sisters, for I had four brothers and three sisters, who were all, except myself, born in Egypt.

When I became of proper age, I attended the common school provided for small children, and was taught those things that had to do with the religion of the Jews, and some things that were not religious in their nature. I was never taught the philosophy of the Egyptians or any of the other pagan philosophies; and when it is stated that I received my religious ideas or moral teachings from any of these philosophers, this is incorrect. My education as to these matters of religion was derived from the teachings of the Old Testament, or rather from Jewish teachers whose text book was the Old Testament.

My development in the knowledge of the truths which I taught during my public ministry, was caused by my inner spiritual faculties, and my teacher was God, who, through His angels and through my soul perceptions, caused to come to me those truths or rather the knowledge of them, and in no other way did I obtain it. I was not born with the knowledge that I was the son of God sent to Earth to teach these great truths, or to announce to mankind the rebestowal of the great gift of immortality, and the means of acquiring it. But this knowledge of my mission came to me after I became a man and had the frequent communions with God by my spiritual senses. I was never in the presence of the Jewish priests, expounding to them the law and asking questions when about twelve years of age, as stated in the Bible, and not before my first appearance, after I became a man did I attempt to show priest or layman, that I was the messenger of the Father, and sent by Him to proclaim the glad tidings of immortality restored and of the great love of the Father which was necessary to make all men at one with Him, and to give them a home in His kingdom.

I never was a sinful boy or man, and did not know what sin was in my heart; and strange as it may seem, I never sought to teach others these truths until after my mission was declared by John the Baptist.



In my boyhood days I was the same as other boys and engaged in the plays of childhood and had the feelings of a child, and never thought I was anything else than a child. In no wise was I different from other children, except in the particular that I have named, and any account of me to the contrary is untrue.

My teachings were those that the Father had committed to me from the beginning, but which I was only conscious of after I became a close communicant of the Father and learned from Him my mission. So you must believe that I was a son of man as well as a son of God, and that in the literal sense. I would not have been true to my mission had I claimed that I was the only son of God, for it is not true, and men should not so teach it.

Yes, I know it was said that my mother was told of the object of my birth and what a blessed woman she was, but this is not true. My mother, as she has told me, had no reason to suppose that I was different from other children born of men. The story of the angel of God coming to her and telling her that she must submit to the birth of a child who would be begotten by God or by His holy spirit, and that she, as a virgin, should bear and give birth to that child, is not true, for she never in all her life told me that she had any such visitor; and I know that she would be as much surprised, as are many men, that such a thing as the birth of a child by a virgin could take place. So you see the Bible account of my being begotten and all the attending circumstances are not true. My father, Joseph, never supposed at anytime that I was not his child, and the story of the angel coming to him and telling him that he must not put her away because of appearance is not, true, because he never in all my conversations with him, intimated that I was other than his own child.

Between the time that I was twelve years of age and my public ministry, I lived at home with my parents, and assisted my father in his business of carpenter, and during all this time no hint ever fell from him that I was not his child, or that I was different from other children, except that I did not do sinful things.

When I commenced to get this Divine Love into my soul, I became very close to the Father, and this relationship resulted in my realizing that I was sent by God with a mission to perform and a great and important truth to declare. And, at last the voice in my soul told me that I was my Father's true son and I believed it, and commenced to teach and preach the truths of His love bestowed and the salvation of men.

I knew John the Baptist when I was a child growing up. He was my cousin and we often played together, and afterwards discussed the truth of my mission and the way in which it should be made known to the world.

John was a great psychic and saw in his vision who I was and what my mission on Earth was, and, hence, when the time came, he made the announcement of my coming. He realised the difference in our missions, and spoke of his as not being worthy to unloosen my shoes. But, yet, he did not fully understand my mission and the great truth of the bestowal of immortality upon man by the Father.

I first became the Christ when I was anointed by my Father, and that occurred at the time of my baptism by John. I as Christ am different from myself as Jesus. Christ means that principle which the Father has conferred upon me, which made me at one with Him in the possession of this great love. Christ is that love itself made manifest in me as man. This Christ principle is universal and is everywhere, just as is the holy spirit, but I am limited in my place of occupancy just as you are.

I never as Jesus merely, promised the great gift, mentioned in the Bible, such as, where two or three are gathered together there will I be also; for it would be impossible for me to be in all places at the same time. But Christ, being without form or limitation, is omnipresent and, consequently, may fulfil my promise in this regard. Christ is as much alive today as ever. He was never crucified and never died as did Jesus.

Well, I think you are too sleepy now to continue, well because you need sleep. I know of no special influence being exerted over you to produce sleep. I will continue in the near future.

*Your brother and friend – Jesus*

## **Jesus continues his description of his birth and life up to the time of his public ministry**

P.8 True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I by Geoff Cutler  
8 June 1915

I am here, Jesus –

I will continue my letter as to my birth and work, as I commenced it last night.

When I was satisfied that I was chosen by my Father to perform His work of declaring to the world the bestowal of His great gift of the Divine Love that was in His nature, and which formed the predominant principle of that nature, I commenced my ministry, and continued to work for the redemption of mankind, on Earth, until my death on the cross. I was not then as perfect as I am now, and my knowledge of the truths of the Father was not so great as it is now. Let men know though, that what I taught was true, even though I did not teach all the truth, and they will learn that I am my Father's true son, and the special messenger by whom these great truths were to be taught to mankind. I was not, when on Earth, so filled with the love of the Father as I am now, and had not the power to make men feel that this love is the only thing that will reconcile them to the Father and make them at-one with Him, as I have now. So men must believe that I am communicating to them the real truths which will show them the way to the Father's love and to their own salvation.

You have in your mind the desire to know how it was that the wise men came to me with their offerings and adoration, if I was not specially created by God to become His son and representative on Earth. Well, the wise men came, but their coming was not because of any knowledge they had that I was a child divinely created, or that I was not a natural child, but because they were astrologers and at the time saw a new and brilliant star in the heavens, which to them meant that some important event had taken place. And, being students of the Old Testament, wherein such a star was referred to as the forerunner of the birth of a saviour, they concluded that that star was the one intended, and that my birth being a lowly one, as they expected was the one that the Scriptures meant, and, consequently, that I was the Christ spoken of. But outside of this knowledge as astrologers and that of the Scriptures, they had no knowledge that I was the Christ to be born. And when it is asserted that they had any information from God or His angels that I was the Christ, that assertion is not true.

I know this, because since my coming to the spirit world, I have met these men and talked with them, and they have told me what I write. So, while I was the Christ referred to in the Bible – I mean in the prophecies of the Old Testament – yet, those wise men had no other knowledge of that fact than what I have told you.

I know that I was sent by the Father to perform the mission which I performed, and that it was intended in the beginning that I should be anointed as the Christ, but this I did not know until after I became a man and was then told what my mission was by the angel and my own inner voice.

My mother or father or brethren did not know, and even after I had proclaimed my mission and showed the wonderful powers that had been given to me, they did not believe in my mission, but thought that I was besides myself, that is, as you say, crazy with the belief that I was the chosen one of my Father. The Bible, itself, shows that this was their condition of mind.

So, while I am the Christ of the Bible, and the chosen instrument of the Father to make known the great truths which I have proclaimed, and which I shall proclaim through you, yet I am not the only begotten son of God in the sense in which it is usually accepted. And much less am I God. As I have said, there is only one God, and I am merely His son and teacher sent to the world to declare to mankind the bestowal of the gift of immortality and the way in which men may obtain it.

I will deal further with myself as we progress in our writings. Let no man believe that I was born of the virgin Mary, or that I was begotten by the holy spirit, or that I am God, for all these things are not true.

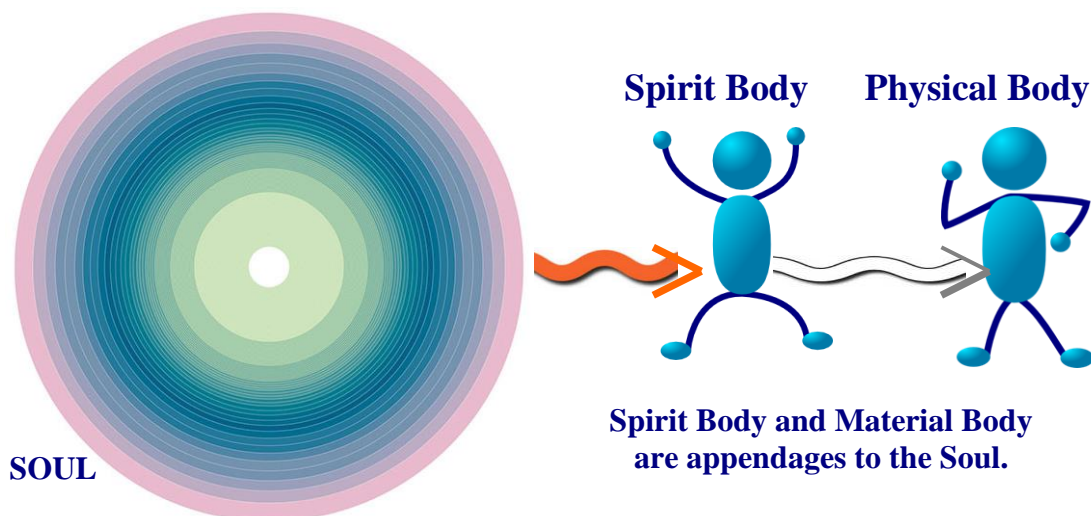
*For the present I will stop, and with all my love and blessings and the blessings of the Father, will say goodnight.*

*Your friend and brother – Jesus*

### **Jesus of Nazareth – born 7 January 7 BCE – died 13 March 29 CE**

Nanna Beth, 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: Jesus was about four and three quarters years older than Mary – she was a Taurus (April 20-May 20), he a Leo (July 23-August 22).

History needs to be corrected. Both Jesus of Nazareth and Mary of Magdalene came into full sonship and daughtership, being at one with our Heavenly Mother and Father during their physical lives here on Earth in the first century, Jesus in the year 26 CE and Mary in the year 33 CE, or there abouts. Jesus died when aged 35 or 36 and Mary died while living in Egypt where she lived her life following Jesus' death, when aged 47 or 48.

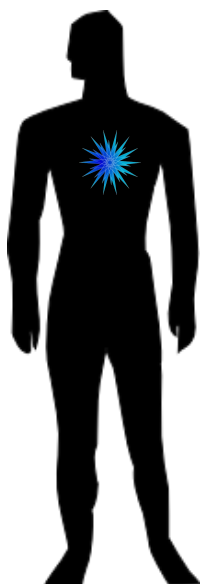


**The BEAUTIFUL MIRACLE:** 5 October 2012 **The DIVINE UNIVERSE** [www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

The way in which the Spirit conveys the Divine Love into the soul is a beautiful miracle. The attribute of mortal soul prior to incarnation has to it, a potential within it that is part of its formed nature. After the soul incarnates this potential remains part of the soul and even if the forming personality is unaware of such a soul potential, the potential still exists. The Divine Love is entirely suitable in its energy of harmony to be the energy that a mortal soul can utilise. The Spirit covers the spirit body when the individual sincerely asks the Soul of God for the Divine Love and this covering of the spirit body is where the dynamic of this beautiful miracle takes place. From the internal longing of the individual for the Divine Love this activates the Spirit Law that activates the Spirit that is then attracted to the spirit body upon which the Spirit material of the spirit body draws the Divine Love in to its soul and this union complete. The key here is to gain a perceptive insight into realising that the spirit body is not an inert body but that it is living and has activity, recognisable from its first forming from the Spirit Law that materialises a spirit body. The Spirit and the spirit body to give an analogy are like two attracting magnets and when the surface of the spirit body is touched by the Spirit, this causes the automatic response of the Divine Love to permeate into the attribute of soul and so begins the transformation of energy from the natural into the Immortal Divine Harmony. If the individual continues the receipt of Divine Love the energy that is Divine Love actively begins to change the soul and this is felt in the spirit body systems and can produce feelings of love and elation. The spirit-mind begins to change as all spirit body systems are affected by the changed condition now experienced in the soul as the soul becomes living and vital. In one's progression of this Divine transformation, the soul will mature enough from the amount of Divine energy it receives and at that moment the surface of the spirit body and the Spirit are continuously attracted to each other and one is living in the presence of the Father in perfect harmony and this clarifies the truth about what it means to be truly at-one with God.

*Jesus of the Celestial Heaven*

**Soul within  
spirit body  
prior to receiving  
Divine Love.**



**Divine Love being received  
from The Spirit, covering the  
spirit body of the requesting  
personality.**



**Divine Love having been  
assimilated within one's soul,  
now being reflected through the  
radiance of the spirit body.**



**The URANTIA BOOK (TUB)**[www.urantia.org](http://www.urantia.org)

(1349.5) 122:5.9 Joseph and Mary were married, in accordance with Jewish custom, at Mary's home in the environs of Nazareth when Joseph was twenty-one years old. This marriage concluded a normal courtship of almost two years' duration.

(1350.3) 122:7.1 In the month of March, 8 B.C. (the month Joseph and Mary were married), Caesar Augustus decreed that all inhabitants of the Roman Empire should be numbered, that a census should be made which could be used for effecting better taxation.

(1352.1) 122:8.5 At the noontide birth of Jesus the seraphim of Urantia (Earth), assembled under their directors, did sing anthems of glory over the Bethlehem manger, but these utterances of praise were not heard by human ears. No shepherds nor any other mortal creatures came to pay homage to the babe of Bethlehem until the day of the arrival of certain priests from Ur, who were sent down from Jerusalem by Zacharias.

(1352.2) 122:8.6 These priests from Mesopotamia had been told sometime before by a strange religious teacher of their country that he had had a dream in which he was informed that "the light of life" was about to appear on Earth as a babe and among the Jews. And thither went these three teachers looking for this "light of life." After many weeks of futile search in Jerusalem, they were about to return to Ur when Zacharias met them and disclosed his belief that Jesus was the object of their quest and sent them on to Bethlehem, where they found the babe and left their gifts with Mary, his Earth mother. The babe was almost three weeks old at the time of their visit.

(1352.3) 122:8.7 These wise men saw no star to guide them to Bethlehem. The beautiful legend of the star of Bethlehem originated in this way: Jesus was born August 21 (subsequently corrected to January 7, 7 B.C.) at noon, 7 B.C. On May 29, 7 B.C., there occurred an extraordinary conjunction of Jupiter and Saturn in the constellation of Pisces. And it is a remarkable astronomic fact that similar conjunctions occurred on September 29 and December 5 of the same year. Upon the basis of these extraordinary but wholly natural events the well-meaning zealots of the succeeding generation constructed the appealing legend of the star of Bethlehem and the adoring Magi led thereby to the manger, where they beheld and worshiped the newborn babe. Oriental and near-Oriental minds delight in fairy stories, and they are continually spinning such beautiful myths about the lives of their religious leaders and political heroes. In the absence of printing, when most human knowledge was passed by word of mouth from one generation to another, it was very easy for myths to become traditions and for traditions eventually to become accepted as facts.

(1354.2) 122:10.3 When, after more than a year of searching, Herod's spies had not located Jesus, and because of the suspicion that the babe was still concealed in Bethlehem, he prepared an order directing that a systematic search be made of every house in Bethlehem, and that all boy babies under two years of age should be killed. In this manner Herod hoped to make sure that this child who was to become "king of the Jews" would be destroyed. And thus perished in one day sixteen boy babies in Bethlehem of Judea. But intrigue and murder, even in his own immediate family, were common occurrences at the court of Herod.

(1354.3) 122:10.4 The massacre of these infants took place about the middle of October, 6 B.C., when Jesus was a little over one year of age. But there were believers in the coming Messiah even among Herod's court attachés, and one of these, learning of the order to slaughter the Bethlehem boy babies.

## Matthew 3

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studylight.org/bible/glt/matthew/3.html>

1 IN those days came John the Baptist; and he was preaching in the wilderness of Judaea, 2 Saying, Repent; for the kingdom of heaven is near. 3 For it was he of whom it was said by the prophet Isaiah, The voice which cries in the wilderness, Prepare the way of the Lord, and straighten his highways. 4 Now the same John's clothes were made of camel's hair, and he had leathern belts around his waist, and his food was locusts and wild honey. 5 Then there went out to him, Jerusalem and all of Judaea, and the whole country around Jordan. 6 And they were baptized by him in the river Jordan, as they confessed their sins.

7 But when he saw a great many of the Pharisees and Sadducees who were coming to be baptized, he said to them, O offspring of scorpions, who has warned you to escape from the anger which is to come? 8 Bring forth therefore fruits which are worthy of repentance; 9 And do not think and say within yourselves, We have Abraham as our father; for I say to you that God can raise up children for Abraham from these stones. 10 Behold, the axe is already placed at the root of the trees; therefore, every tree which bears not good fruits shall be cut down and dropped in the fire. 11 I am just baptizing you with water for repentance; but he who is coming after me is greater than I, the one even whose shoes I am not worthy to remove; he will baptize you with the Holy Spirit and with fire. 12 Whose shovel is in his hand, and he purifies his threshings; the wheat he gathers into his barns, and the straw he burns up in the unquenchable fire.

13 Then Jesus came from Galilee to the Jordan to John, to be baptized by him. 14 But John tried to stop him, and said, I need to be baptized by you, and yet have you come to me? 15 But Jesus answered and said to him, Permit now, for this is necessary for us so that all righteousness may be fulfilled; and then he permitted him. 16 When Jesus was baptized, he immediately came out of the water; and the heavens were opened to him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and coming upon him; 17 And behold, a voice from heaven, which said, This is my beloved Son, with whom I am pleased.



## **Mr. James Padgett Received This Second Formal Message from Jesus Only a Few Days after the First**

<http://new-birth.net/padgetts-messages/true-gospel-revealed-anew-by-jesus-volume-3/mr-padgett-received-the-second-formal-message-from-jesus-only-a-few-days-after-vol-3-pg71/>

I am here. *Jesus*.

31 January 1915

As I told you, I will write my second message tonight. I am not going to tell you of my Father's Kingdom at this time, but of His Nature as my God and your God.

He is the only One Who is Supreme, and All-Powerful and Loving and Wise. He is not a Being of form or individuality, as men understand, but is a Substance of Being and Soul. His Soul is that part of Him which embraces all the Affections and Love, and which is bestowed on man in order that he may become like his Father.

I am not yet so possessed of that Soul Essence as to make me just like the Father in all His Attributes. But I expect that some time in the future, when I have received that Divine Essence in all Its fullness, I will be likened unto the Father, and so may every one of His creatures if they will only seek for It with true faith and earnestness.

The Father is not capable of being seen with the physical or spiritual sight, but can only be seen with the soul's eyes of Perfect Love. He is not in any particular place, or seated on a throne in His Heavens, but His Attributes are everywhere and fill the whole universe. The Earth is a very small portion of the universe, and men must not believe that God is only in the heavens where the sons of Earth go when they cease to live as mortals.

God is a God of Love, above everything else; and the sooner mankind learns and believes that fact, the sooner will happiness exist on the Earth, as well as in the heavens. He is not a God of hatred, nor does He chastise His children in wrath or anger. His Love is with all mankind, be they saints or sinners, and no man suffers punishment because the Father wants him to suffer. He is also a God of Mercy and Forgiveness, and He will forgive the sins of men and shed His Mercy over them if they will truly and in sincerity ask His Forgiveness and seek His Mercy.

He is also a God of Wisdom. And His Plans for the redemption and salvation of mankind are the only plans that can be adopted for men to try to follow in order that they may receive this salvation. He is also a God of Power. And, in the days to come, when He sees fit to carry out and perfect His Plans in their full fruition, He, through the working of His Spirit, which is Perfect in Its working, will destroy all sin and error in His Universe; and perfect harmony will reign and man will be at peace and happiness. So, God is everything in Nature and Attributes which will not only redeem men from their sins but will also make them lovers of one another and brothers in the true sense of the word. The world will not be destroyed, as it is taught by some in the interpreting of the Bible. But, when the great day of judgment comes, all sin will be eradicated from the world, and mankind will continue to live upon the Earth, free from sin and unhappiness, just as it is supposed Adam and Eve lived in the Garden of Eden.

Never has man seen God. The stories in the Old Testament about some of the prophets and leaders of the Jews in their early captivity and wanderings are not true, for God cannot be seen as therein described. His angels and messengers, who were at one time mortals of Earth, were seen, and they spoke to the prophets and represented themselves as being angels of God. But no angel or spirit ever represented himself to be God—not even the angels who delivered the tablets of stone to Moses, as it is written. God worked always through His angels, and never directly, as some of the Bible writers teach. I was

His chosen son to do the work of redeeming the Earth from sin, and I came as my Father's representative. I never was God, nor did I ever claim to be, either to my disciples or to the Jews or the Sanhedrin.

**It is written in the Bible that the "voice" of God spoke to my disciples on the Mount of Transfiguration, and to John and those present at my baptism. But it was not the voice of God, but the voice of one of God's highest angels.**

**No man has ever heard the "voice" of God, for He has no voice.** He works in a silent, mysterious way through the operation of His Soul upon the souls of men, just as the coming of the Holy Ghost at Pentecost. While the Bible says that there was a noise, as of a mighty wind, yet that was not perceptible to the physical ears of the disciples. They felt the presence of such a Manifestation in their souls. And in order to have mankind understand that there was this wonderful Manifestation, they used the imagery of the "voice" of a mighty wind. So, man must understand that God "speaks" to man through His angels, or through the communication of His Soul and theirs.

I speak thus because I want it made plain that God is not the person, loving or otherwise, which the Bible may teach man that He is. He is only the Personification of Love, Power, and Wisdom, and is without form or personal appearance, such as mortals and spirits have. This is my knowledge of what God is.

I will not write further tonight.

With my blessing and love, Jesus.

### **The Time Is Now Ripe for the Truths to Be Made Known So That Mankind Can Be Redeemed from Their False Beliefs**

<http://new-birth.net/padgetts-messages/true-gospel-revealed-anew-by-jesus-volume-2/john-the-baptist-the-time-is-now-ripe-for-the-truths-to-be-made-known-vol-2-pg109/>

7 September 1915

I am here. John, the Baptist.

(There is now a dispute in some of the churches as to whether you baptized Jesus by complete immersion or by sprinkling water upon his head.)

Well, I have been interested in the great amount of discussion on that point, and how the belief, one way or the other, has caused those calling themselves Christians to form distinct sects. If they only knew, or would know, that it does not make a particle of difference to their souls' salvation whether Jesus was immersed or sprinkled, they would not let bitter feelings arise that frequently do in discussing this matter. But to settle this dispute to the satisfaction of those who may read the book which you may publish, and who believe in its statements, I will say that, when I baptized Jesus, I went with him into the water and then took the water in my hands and placed it on his head. There was no immersion.

As this water was merely symbolical of the washing away of sin and error, and does not actually accomplish that great necessity, in order for men to become one with God, it did not make any difference whether the recipient of baptism was immersed or sprinkled.

It is strange that many men who profess to have received the forgiveness of their sins and to have become reconciled to God should let a trifling thing of this kind cause so much strife and bitter disputations.

I will stop now.

Your brother in Christ, John, The Baptist.



## Matthew 4

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studylight.org/bible/glt/matthew/4.html>

1 THEN Jesus was carried away by the Holy Spirit into the wilderness, to be tempted by the adversary. 2 So he fasted forty days and forty nights; but at last he was hungry. 3 And the tempter drew near and said to him, If you are the Son of God, tell these stones to become bread. 4 But he answered and said, It is written, that it is not by bread alone that man can live, but by every word which comes from the mouth of God. 5 Then the adversary took him to the holy city, and he made him to stand up on the pinnacle of the temple. 6 And he said to him, If you are the Son of God, throw yourself down; for it is written, that he will command his angels concerning you, and they will bear you up on their hands, so that even your foot may not strike a stone. 7 Jesus said to him, Again it is written, that you shall not try out the Lord your God. 8 Again the adversary took him to a very high mountain, and he showed him all the kingdoms of the world and their glory. 9 And he said to him, All of these I will give to you, if you will fall down and worship me. 10 Then Jesus said to him, Go away, Satan, for it is written, You shall worship the Lord your God, and him only shall you serve. 11 Then the adversary left him alone; and behold the angels drew near and ministered unto him.

12 Now when Jesus heard that John was delivered up, he departed to Galilee. 13 And he left Nazareth, and came and settled in Capernaum, by the seaside, within the borders of Zabulon and of Napthali. 14 So that it might be fulfilled, which was said by the prophet Isaiah, who said, 15 O land of Zabulon, O land of Napthali, the way to the sea, across the Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles! 16 The people who dwelt in darkness saw a great light, and those who settled in the country and in the midst of the shadows of death, light shone on them. 17 From that time Jesus began to preach and to say, Repent, for the kingdom of heaven is coming near.

18 And while he was walking by the shore of the sea of Galilee, he saw two brothers, Simon who was called Peter and his brother Andrew, who were casting nets into the sea, for they were fishermen. 19 And Jesus said to them, Come after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men. 20 So they immediately left their nets and went after him. 21 And when he left that place he saw two other brothers, James the son of Zebedee and his brother John, in a ship with Zebedee their father, repairing their nets; and Jesus called them. 22 So they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him. 23 And Jesus travelled throughout Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the good news of the kingdom, and healing every kind of disease and sickness among the people. 24 And his fame was heard throughout Syria; so they brought to him all who were badly afflicted with diverse sickness, and those who were tormented with pains, and the insane, and the epileptics, and the cripples; and he healed them. 25 So large crowds followed him from Galilee, and from the ten cities, and from Jerusalem and from Judaea, and from across the Jordan.

## Matthew 5

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studylight.org/bible/glt/matthew/5.html>

1 WHEN Jesus saw the crowds, he went up to the mountain; and as he sat down, his disciples drew near to him. 2 And he opened his mouth and taught them, and he said,

3 Blessed are the poor in spirit, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. 4 Blessed are they who mourn, for they shall be comforted. 5 Blessed are the meek, for they shall inherit the Earth. 6 Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for justice, for they shall be well satisfied. 7 Blessed are the merciful, for to them shall be mercy. 8 Blessed are those who are pure in their hearts, for they shall see God. 9 Blessed are the peacemakers, for they shall be called sons of God. 10 Blessed are those who are persecuted for the sake of justice, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. 11 Blessed are you, when they reproach you and persecute you, and speak against you every kind of bad word, falsely, for my sake, 12 Then be glad and rejoice, for your reward is increased in heaven; for in this very manner they persecuted the prophets who were before you.

13 You are indeed the salt of the Earth; but if the salt should lose its savour, with what could it be salted? It would not be worth anything, but to be thrown outside and to be trodden down by men. 14 You are indeed the light of the world; a city that is built upon a mountain cannot be hidden. 15 Nor do they light a lamp and put it under a basket, but on a lamp holder, so it gives light to all who are in the house. 16 Let your light thus shine before men, so that they may see your good works and glorify your Father in heaven.

17 Do not expect that I have come to weaken the law or the prophets; I have not come to weaken, but to fulfil. 18 For truly I tell you, Until Heaven and Earth pass away, not even one yoth \* or a dash shall pass away from the law until all of it is fulfilled. 19 Whoever therefore tries to weaken even one of these smallest commandments, and teaches men so, he shall be regarded as small in the kingdom of heaven; but anyone who observes and teaches them, he shall be regarded as great in the kingdom of heaven. 20 For I say to you, that unless your righteousness exceeds that of the scribes and Pharisees, you shall not enter the kingdom of heaven.

21 You have heard that it was said to those who were before you, You shall not kill, and whoever kills is guilty before the court. 22 But I say to you, that whoever becomes angry with his brother for no reason, is guilty before the court: and whoever should say to his brother, Raca (which means, I spit on you) is guilty before the congregation; and whoever says to his brother, you are a nurse maid, is condemned to hell fire. 23 If it should happen therefore that while you are presenting your offering upon the altar, and right there you remember that your brother has any grievance against you, 24 Leave your offering there upon the altar, and first go and make peace with your brother, and then come back and present your offering. 25 Try to get reconciled with your accuser promptly, while you are going on the road with him; for your accuser might surrender you to the judge, and the judge would commit you to the jailer, and you will be cast into prison. 26 Truly I say to you, that you would never come out thence until you had paid the last cent.

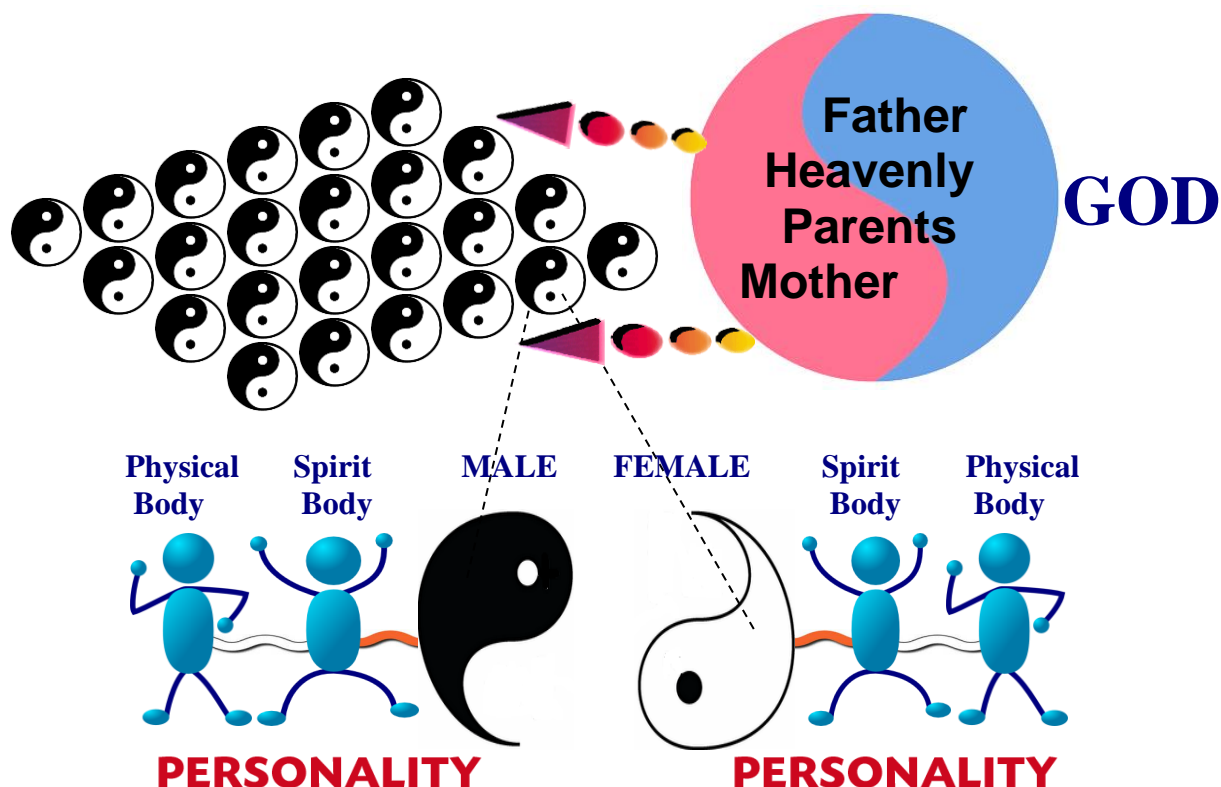
27 You have heard that it is said, You shall not commit adultery. 28 But I say to you, that whoever looks at a woman with the desire to covet her, has already committed adultery with her in his heart. 29 If your right eye should cause you to stumble, pluck it out and throw it away from you; for it is better for you to lose one of your members, and not all your body fall into hell. 30 And if your right hand should cause you to stumble, cut it off and throw it away from you; for it is better for you to lose one of your members, and not all your body fall into hell. 31 It has been said that whoever divorces his wife, must

give her the divorce papers. [32](#) But I say to you, that whoever divorces his wife, except for fornication, causes her to commit adultery; and whoever marries a woman who is separated but not divorced, commits adultery.

[33](#) Again you have heard it was said to them who were before you, that you shall not lie in your oaths, but entrust your oaths to the Lord. [34](#) But I say to you, never swear; neither by heaven, because it is God's throne; [35](#) Nor by the Earth, for it is a stool under his feet; nor by Jerusalem, for it is the city of a great king. [36](#) Neither shall you swear by your own head, because you cannot create in it a single black or white hair. [37](#) But let your words be yes, yes, and no, no; for anything which adds to these is a deception.

[38](#) You have heard that it is said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth. [39](#) But I say to you, that you should not resist evil; but whoever strikes you on your right cheek, turn to him the other also. [40](#) And if anyone wishes to sue you at the court and take away your shirt, let him have your robe also. [41](#) Whoever compels you to carry a burden for a mile, go with him two. [42](#) Whoever asks from you, give him; and whoever wishes to borrow from you, do not refuse him.

[43](#) You have heard that it is said, Be kind to your friend, and hate your enemy. [44](#) But I say to you, Love your enemies, and bless anyone who curses you, and do good to anyone who hates you, and pray for them who carry you away by force and persecute you, [45](#) So that you may become sons of your Father who is in heaven, who causes his sun to shine upon the good and upon the bad, and who pours down his rain upon the just and upon the unjust. [46](#) For if you love only those who love you, what reward will you have? Do not even the publicans do the same thing? [47](#) And if you salute only your brothers, what is it more that you do? Do not even the publicans do the same thing? [48](#) Therefore, you become perfect, just as your Father in heaven is perfect.



## On Forgiveness of Sin

P.164 True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol II by Geoff Cutler  
29 November 1918

Peter (Apostle of Jesus)

Let me write a few lines for I am very anxious to write you in reference to a truth which exists in our spirit world with which you may not be acquainted.

As you may not know, there is in our world a law which makes the soul of one who has not yet been purified suffer the penalties for the acts of sin and evil of which he may have been guilty during his Earth life. And **there is no forgiveness of these acts, in the sense taught by the theologians and churches**; the only forgiveness is the cessation of recollection of these acts, so that they become as though they had never been. As the soul becomes purified and in harmony with the laws of its creation, it then comes into its natural condition; and then, and then only, forgiveness takes place.

God does not forgive by the mere act of pronouncing forgiveness, or by any arbitrary and sudden blotting out of sins, without first removing the condition which creates the inharmony. And **so you will understand that He cannot forgive sin in this way, neither can the popes, priests, teachers or churches; and the pronouncing of forgiveness by these men constitutes a deception of and an injury to the persons who pray and ask for forgiveness.**

And for such deception these men will have to answer, when they come to the spirit world and realize the truth of forgiveness, and the great deception that they had practiced upon those who were their followers and believers in these false doctrines. Many spirits are now living and suffering in darkness in their purgatories just because of their belief, and the results thereof, in these misleading teachings.

**There is no forgiveness until man makes the effort by struggling and succeeding in getting rid of these recollections**; and such riddance can be obtained only by men realizing the fact that sin is only the effect of their having done those things, and thought those thoughts which are out of harmony with the will of God and the laws governing the creation of man.

**There can be no sinning of the physical body, or of the spirit body, but only of the soul, caused by the exercise of the will in a manner antagonistic to the will of the Father.** The body, of course, is affected by these inharmonious thoughts and impelling directions of the will, and is caused thereby to commit the act which is the external demonstrator of the inharmonious exercise of the will. And as God leaves to man the freedom of exercising his will, and as such will may be influenced by the thoughts, desires and affections of his appetites and lusts, so God leaves to man the application of the remedies that will free the soul from such influence and effects as are caused by this exercise of the will. And only when these inharmonious thoughts and appetites and lusts become eliminated from his soul and desires, does the soul come into its natural condition and in harmony with the will of God.

Man, himself, must be the actor and the initiating force to bring about these changes in his will, and **no assurances of forgiveness by popes, priests or churches can eradicate these contaminating influences**, or remove that which is the cause of the sin, or the effect of the cause. You must see that there can be no relationship between these assurances of forgiveness, and the sin or the cause thereof. **Prayer to the Father for forgiveness, or supplication to priests and church is supposed to effectuate the objects sought, but this belief is erroneous, and does not bring the relief prayed for.**

**Yet, prayer is a very important element in forgiveness. While the Father does not, and the priests**

**and churches cannot, forgive sin in the manner mentioned, yet true, sincere prayer to the Father for forgiveness will bring its answer, and affect, not the sin, but the soul and state of men, so that their will and appetites and desires may be influenced in such a way that they will receive and realize the fact of a wonderful help in changing these appetites and desires, and in turning their thoughts to those things that will enable them to remove from their recollections the acts and thoughts which are the cause of the existence of their souls in a state of sin.**

If men would only realize these truths, and when they desire the forgiveness of their sins, pray to the Father for help in turning away from these thoughts, and in exercising their will in accord with His will – and not expect any arbitrary forgiveness or removal of their sins – they would find themselves on the way to this forgetfulness and the true forgiveness.

Well, I desired to write this short message and am pleased that I could do so.

*Thanking you, I will say, goodnight.*

*Your brother in Christ – Peter (Apostle of Jesus)*

## **Laws of the Spirit World**

P.54 True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol II by Geoff Cutler

13 April 1915

I am here, Prof. Salyards -

Well, I am here as I agreed, and will endeavour to write you my thoughts on the subject, what may spirits know about the laws of the spirit world after they have been in that world for a short time.

As you know, I have been here for a comparatively short time, and while my studies have been to a considerable extent in the study of these laws, yet, I find that I have limited knowledge of the same, and much of my information has been gathered from other spirits who have lived here a great many years, and who have devoted their study and investigation to these laws.

Well, I want first to say that no spirit, by the mere fact of having shortly before made his advent to this world, has received any much greater knowledge than he had when on Earth.

My knowledge of spiritual laws when on Earth was not very extensive, and I found, when I came into the spirit world, that I did not know much more than I did before I came; and such is the experience of every spirit. **But, as I continued to investigate these matters, I discovered that my capacity for learning was greatly increased, and that my mind was more plastic and received this knowledge more easily than when I was a mortal. This is largely due to the fact that the brain, I mean the mortal brain, is, when compared to what you might call the spirit brain, a thing of much inferior quality, and not so capable of learning the cause and effect of phenomena.** I am now undergoing a course of study that will, I have no doubt, give me wonderful information of these laws, so that ultimately I may become what you mortals might call a learned man.

The first and, to me, the most important law that I have learned is that man continues to live in the spirit world without his earthly body. This great law, while to you and to many others is well known and is an established fact, yet, to me, was not known, as I had never had any experience in spiritualism and had never given any study to the subject.

When I arrived in the spirit world, I learned that this law is one of God's truths, and that it is fixed and will never change, for all will survive the change of so-called death.

The next great law that I learned is, that no man can of his own power make his condition or position in the spirit world just what and where he would have it be. This is another fixed truth, and one, which many spirits even do not fully comprehend; for they think, or so express themselves, that all they have to do is to exercise a little will power and they can move from certain conditions. But this is not true, for the law controlling this matter never has any exceptions in its operations.

Man or spirit can, in a way, determine what his destiny may be, but once it is fixed by this great power of will which God has conferred on man, he cannot by the exercise of that will change that fixed condition until the laws of compensation have been satisfied; and even then the change is not brought about by the exercise of his will, but by the operation of the laws releasing him from memories and recollections which hold him to the conditions that his life has placed him in. **So when men think that they, by the exercise of their own will, can release themselves from a condition which they have made for themselves, they are mistaken.**

Many spirits here have this idea, and believe that if they only chose to exercise their vaunted will power, they could relieve themselves of their darkened condition and get into happier conditions. But strangely, they never try this and the reason therefore is apparent. They could not if they tried, and will not try because they cannot. And yet they think that when they get ready, they will only have to exercise this will and the change will follow. No, this law is as fixed as any law of this great universe of God.

Of course, while man or spirit cannot by the exercise of his will change his condition, yet, in order to secure that change, the will has to be exercised, because the help which comes from without, and which is absolutely necessary to man, and which causes the change, will not come unless man exercises the will in the way of desiring and asking for it.

So let not man think that he is his own saviour, because he is not; and if the help did not come from without, he would never be saved from the condition which he finds himself in, when he enters the spirit world. You hear in your spirit circles and read in the publications about spiritualism that progression is a law of the spirit world. Well that is true; but it does not mean that a spirit by the mere fact of being in the spirit world necessarily progresses, either mentally or spiritually, for this is not true. Many spirits who have been here for years are in no better condition than when they first became spirits.

All progression depends upon the help that comes from outside the mind or soul of man. Of course when this help comes, man has to cooperate, but without this help there would be nothing with which to cooperate, and no progress could possibly be made. Many of the spiritualists make this great mistake when they speak or write on this subject. But let them know, that if a man depends upon his own powers, exclusively, he will never progress. And this law does not apply only to the soul's progress, of which you have heard us speak so often, but to the progress of the mere mind, and also to what might be called the purely moral qualities. My observation, and my information from the other spirits that I have mentioned, confirms the truth of what I have said – **man, of himself, cannot elevate himself either mentally or morally, and the sooner he learns that fact, the better for him.**

Another law of the spirit world is that **when a spirit once commences to progress, that progress increases in geometrical progression**, as we used to say when teaching on Earth.

Just as soon as the light breaks into a man's soul or mind, and he commences to see that there is a way for him to reach higher things, and make greater expansion of either his mind or soul, he will find that his desire to progress will increase as that progression continues, and with that desire will come help in

such abundance that it will be limited only by the desire of the spirit. His will then becomes a great force in his success in progressing and working in conjunction with the help that calls it into operation. It becomes a wonderful thing of power and irresistible force.

This progression may be illustrated by the history of the snowball, which started rolling from the top of a hill. As it continues its descent, not only does its velocity increase, but it continually enlarges its form and body by the outside snow attaching itself to the ball. So with the mind or soul of a spirit: as it ascends, it not only becomes more rapid in its flight, but it meets this outside help that I speak of, which attaches itself to the spirit, and, as it were, becomes a part of it.

**So you see that the great problem is to make the start;** and this principle will apply to mortals as well as to spirits, because, if the start be made on Earth, the mere fact of becoming a spirit will not halt or in any way interfere with the progress of the soul of that spirit. Of course, this means that a correct start be made. If the start be a false one or based on things other than the truth, instead of progress continuing when the man becomes a spirit, there may have to be a retracing of the way, and a new start made, in order to get on the right road. And this applies to the progress of the mind as well as to the progress of the soul. The mind of a mortal learns many things which seem to that mind to be the truth, and which, in its opinion, must lead to progress and greater knowledge. But when the Earth life gives place to the spirit life, that mind may find that its basis of knowledge was all wrong, and that to continue in the way that it had been moving would lead to increased error; and consequently, a new start must be made. And frequently, the retracing of that mind over the course that it had followed, and the elimination of errors that it had embraced, is more difficult and takes a longer time to accomplish, than the learning of the truth does after the mind makes its correct start.

So sometimes the mind of great learning (according to the standards of earthly learning) is more harmful, and retards more the progress of that man in the ways and acquirements of truth, than does the mind that is, as you might say, blank; that is, without preconceived ideas of what the truth is on a particular subject.

This unfortunate experience exists to a greater extent in matters pertaining to religion than to any other matters, because the ideas and convictions which are taught and possessed of these religious matters affect innumerable more mortals than do ideas and convictions in reference to any other matters.

A spirit who is filled with these erroneous beliefs, that may have been taught him from his mortal childhood, and fostered and fed upon by him until he becomes a spirit, is, of all the inhabitants of this world, the most difficult to teach and convince of the truths pertaining to religious matters. **It is much easier to teach the agnostic, or even the infidel, of these truths, than the hide-bound believer in the dogmas and creeds of the church.** So, I say, let the minds of mortals be opened to the teachings of the truth, and even if they are convinced that what they believe is the truth, yet let not that belief stand in the way of them being able to see the truth, when it actually is presented to them.

Another law is that not all who know that life in the spirit world is continuous are certain that continuous life means immortality. I mean by this, that the mere fact of living as a spirit does not of itself prove that such spirit is immortal. This is a subject that spirits discuss as much as do mortals, and it is just as much a question of uncertainty, as is the Immortality of the soul as taught among mortals, now and for all ages past.

While men know that the death of the body does not mean the death of the spirit, and that such spirit, which is the real man, continues to live with all its qualities of a spiritual nature, yet there has never been any proof presented to man that that spirit will live for all eternity, or, in other words, that it is immortal.

I say this, because I have read the histories and beliefs of most of the civilized, and some not called civilized, nations of the world. And I was not able to find in all my readings that it was ever demonstrated that man is immortal. Of course, many pagan and sacred writers taught this, but their statements were all based on belief and nothing more; and, so I say, immortality has never to mortals become demonstrated as a fact.

In the spirit world, the spirits of not only the lower spheres, but those of the higher intellectual or moral spheres, are still debating the question among themselves. I am informed that there are some who lived on Earth many centuries ago, and who have become exceedingly wise and learned in the knowledge of the laws of the universe, and have become so free from the sins and errors of their Earth life that they may be called perfect men, and yet they do not know that they are immortal. Many of them think that they are just such men or spirits as were they who were represented by Adam and Eve; they know not that they are any less liable to death than were the ones just mentioned. And hence immortality is a thing which may or may not exist for spirits as well as for mortals.

I know that many of your spiritualist friends on Earth claim that the mere fact that spiritualism has demonstrated the continuity of life, establishes the fact of immortality. But a few moments consideration will show you the falsity of this reasoning.

Change is the law eternal, both on Earth and in the spirit world, and nothing exists the same for any length of time; and in the succession of these changes, how can it be said that in the future, far or near, changes may not come by which the existence of the spirit – the ego of man – may be ended, and that ego take some other form or enter into some other condition, so that it will not be the same ego, and not the same spirit which is now living as a demonstration of the continuity of life? And so, many spirits, as well as mortals, do not know what is necessary to obtain, to have the certain knowledge of immortality.

But many other spirits know that there is an immortality for spirits who choose to seek that immortality in the way that God in his great wisdom and providence has provided. I will not discuss this phase of Immortality now, but will at some later time. There is another law, which enables spirits to become, by the mere operation of their natural affections and loves, pure and free from the consequences and evils of their mortal lives, and again become perfect, like the first parents before the fall. This does not mean that the law of compensation does not operate to the fullest, and that it does not demand the last farthing, because such is the exactness in the operation of this law, that no spirit is released from its penalties, until he has satisfied the law.

As you believe, and as many other mortals believe, **a man's punishment for the sins committed by him on Earth is inflicted by his conscience and memories. There is no special punishment inflicted by God on any particular man, but the law of punishment operates alike on every man. If the facts that bring that punishment into operation are the same, that punishment will be the same, no matter whether the object of its infliction be the same or different persons.** So you see, it cannot be escaped, on any ground of special dispensation, so long as the facts which call for its operation exist, and the conscience and memories of the spirit realize these facts.

When a spirit first enters the spirit life it does not necessarily feel the scourging of these memories, and this is the reason why you will so often hear the spirit, who has so recently left his mortal life, assure his friends or sorrowing relatives at the public séances that he is very happy, and wouldn't be again in the Earth life, and similar assurances. But after a little while, memory commences to work, as the soul is awakened, and then never ceases until the penalties are paid. I don't mean that the spirit is, necessarily,



continuously in a condition of torment, but substantially that, and relief does not come until these memories cease their awful lashings. Some spirits live here a great number of years before they receive this relief; while others more quickly obtain it.

The greatest cause which operates to relieve these spirits of these memories is love. I now mean the natural love; and this love embraces many qualities, such as remorse and sorrow, and the desire to make amends for injuries done, etc. Until a spirit's love is awakened, none of these feelings come to him. He cannot possibly feel remorse or regret or the desire to atone, until love, no matter how slight, comes into his heart. He may not realize just what the cause of these feelings may be, but it is love just the same.

Well, as these various feelings operate, and he acts in accordance with them, a memory here and there will leave him, never to return; and as these memories in turn leave him, his sufferings become less, and after awhile, when they have all left him, he becomes free from the law, and it, as to him, becomes extinct. But it must not be understood that this is a work of quick operation, for it may be years – long, weary years of suffering – before he becomes thus free and once more a spirit without sin or these memories. This is the way the great law of compensation is satisfied; it cannot be avoided, but all its demands must be met, until sin and error are eradicated, and the soul returned to a pure state.

But this gradual release from these penalties does not mean that a spirit is progressing in his journey to the higher and brighter spheres; because even without this torture and torment, he may still remain stationary as to the development of his higher nature, mental and moral. But when he has been relieved of these sufferings, he is then in a condition to start towards the progression that I have spoken of.

As you are tired, I will continue the balance of my discourse when I write again.

*With all my love I am your true friend and professor – Joseph H. Salyards*

## **Laws of the Spirit World continued**

P.61 True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol II by Geoff Cutler

3 May 1915

I am here, Prof. Salyards –

Yes, and I am very much pleased that you have, and that you are in such good condition to write tonight. Well, I desire to continue my discourse on the laws of the spirit world, as known to many spirits.

The next law is that no matter how much knowledge of material things and of purely physical laws a man may have acquired on Earth, his knowledge is not sufficient to fit him for the higher things of the spirit life. Many men think that because they have this great knowledge of the material universe, they need not attempt to learn the laws which control the operations of spirit life, or the laws which determine the position and development of that part of man commonly known as the soul.

This is a very great mistake, and all human beings, sooner or later, will realize the necessity of learning these more important laws of the soul development, and of the spiritual part of man. I never, while on Earth, attempted to investigate these laws, and consequently, when I came into the spirit world, I was as a newborn babe in my understanding of these laws; and so will all humans be who have neglected the investigation and study of these laws, as I did. I would, therefore, advise every man to give his best endeavour to the study of these laws, and especially that part of them which deals more particularly with the soul's development and progress towards the greatest happiness. These laws are set forth and declared to a very large extent in the New Testament, and in some parts of the Old are many suggestions as to what a man should do to save his soul from death (and by this I mean the death that comes with

neglecting to exercise all the qualities of the soul that a man is capable of exercising, when in the mortal life). A man may let his faculties of mind die by neglecting to feed them the proper mental food, and so with the soul. Of course, the soul never dies, as far as known, in the sense of absolute destruction and disintegration, but it can get into such a state of inertia or lethargy that, so far as it is a part of the activities of man, it may as well be dead.

I don't mean to say that the mere neglect to exercise these soul faculties will cause a man's soul to remain dead forever, for that is not so. Sooner or later, either in the mortal life or in the spirit life, this soul will have an awakening, but that awakening may be delayed for many years, and even centuries, and, in its highest sense, it may never have an awakening. So let men know the importance of studying and applying these spiritual laws to their own selves while mortals, and when they come to be spirits, they will find what a great advantage to their progression and happiness such study and application have proved to be.

There is another law of the spirit world that is of vital importance to those in the mortal life, and one which they can learn, and that is that **no man can of himself save himself from the penalties of the law of compensation.** I have written about this before, but it is of such vast importance, and affects all human beings to such an extent, that I feel justified in saying something more on the subject.

**This law of compensation is as fixed as any of God's laws, and cannot be avoided under any condition or circumstances – except one, and that is the redemption of a man's soul by the love of the Father entering into it, and making it at-one with His own, and like His in all the qualities that partake of the divine essence.**

I know that many men do not believe that there can be any forgiveness of sin, because they say it is impossible to make clean, in a moment, the soul of a man that has been steeped in everything vile and sinful while living the life of a mortal. Well, this I believe to be true, and I do not think any of our greatest teachers of these highest truths attempt to declare the doctrine of instantaneous cleansing of a vile and sinful soul; at least, that is not the doctrine taught by the greatest of all teachers, the man of Nazareth, whom I sometimes see and converse with; and he, I believe, knows more of the laws governing the salvation of men, than any other or all other teachers combined.

**His teaching here is that while a soul is not instantaneously cleansed by receiving a portion of the Divine Love, as we have heretofore explained it to you, yet the inflowing of such love into the soul of a man starts him into the way of right thinking, and causes him to realize that his soul is open to the influence of this Divine Love. So mortals, as well as spirits, may receive this awakening of divine grace, to a very large extent, as soon as they realize that this love is the only thing that will remove the penalties of this law of compensation.**

I do not believe that immediately after the sinner feels this love coming into his soul, he becomes a saint and at once gets rid of his evil nature, for that can hardly be. Such an instantaneous cleansing would scarcely serve the purpose for which the work of this redemptive love is intended.

Some persons seem to be able to receive more of this love in a short time than do others, and, consequently, their complete redemption is more quickly accomplished. But to me – and I have experienced the inflowing of this love, and its effect upon my sinful nature, and upon my recollections of the deeds of my Earth life which call into operation this law of compensation – there does not seem to be any probability of an instantaneous cleansing of the soul, so that a man suddenly becomes fitted to live in the Celestial heavens, where the Father's love, in all its purity and completeness exists.

I know it is taught by many preachers, and it is also the dogma of some churches that **the blood of Jesus cleanses from all sin (and that, in the twinkling of an eye), but you must not believe this, for it is not true.** The blood of Jesus was spilled many centuries ago, and is now become a part of other elements of the natural world, and cannot save anyone. And I go further and say, as Jesus has taught me, that his blood never had any efficacy in saving anyone. He never taught that his blood could do any such thing, or that the shedding of his blood was in any sense, the means of saving a soul.

He is not now teaching any such doctrine, and is disappointed that those who lead the masses of mankind should teach any such doctrine, because it takes their attention away from the one and vital principle which is necessary to their salvation. And that is the new birth, which means merely the flowing into a man's soul and becoming a part of it, of the Divine Love of the Father. It does not come to a man because the blood of Jesus was a sacrifice, to appease the wrath and requirements of the Father, or because of any vicarious suffering of Jesus.

But to return to this law of compensation; no man by his own exertions can save himself from the operations of this law, and he, so long as he has this idea of depending on his own powers, will have to pay the penalties. Of course, as he pays these penalties, he progresses nearer and nearer to a time and condition when the law will cease to operate upon him, and he will become comparatively happy; but such payment may require long years of suffering and unhappiness.

So, I say, let man know that for every act and deed and for not doing what he should have done, he will have to answer the law. I do not mean by this repetition to cause men to think that I delight in showing them that they will have to suffer and live in darkness for a time uncertain, for I do not take any pleasure in calling their attention to this great law, and the certainty of its operations. Rather I do this to help men to avoid these sufferings and unhappiness, by seeking the love of the Father while on Earth, because, from my observations, I believe that it can be found more easily while in the flesh, than after a man becomes a spirit.

Another law of the spirit world is that every human being of one sex has, on Earth or in the spirit world, one of the opposite sex who is his soulmate. The importance of this provision of the Father for the happiness of humans and spirits, has never been fully understood by those who have not with certainty met and recognized their soulmates. I know that on Earth men have claimed that certain of the opposite sex were their affinities, and with such claims as an excuse, have done much wrong and sin. But the soulmate is not an affinity which may be suggested by the passions or desires, but is one provided by the grace and love of the Father to live with the other soulmate through all eternity. Before they took on the form of flesh, they were united, and when, in accordance with God's plan, they separated and became mortals, they became no less soulmates, although they may not recollect their former unity or relationship while living the mortal life. But as certain as God lives, these two soulmates, at some time, after they become spirits, will learn their true relationship to each other, and will, if nothing insurmountable intervenes, come together again in true union and happiness.

The mere fact that a certain man and a certain woman are husband and wife on Earth does not mean that they will live together as husband and wife through all eternity. If they are soulmates, they may, but if they are not, they will certainly separate after they enter the spirit world. That true relationship cannot be hidden here, and no mere form of relationship of husband and wife will suffice to keep the persons together.

The great truth of soulmates is one which needs further elucidation, and one which I will try hereafter to explain more fully. But for now it is sufficient to say that every man born of woman has his soulmate, either on Earth or in the spirit world, and vice versa.

Well, I have written a great deal tonight and you are tired, and so am I, and so I will continue at another time the rest of my discourse.

*With all my love and best wishes for your happiness and success,  
I am your old professor and friend – Joseph H. Salyards*

## **Help given a Clergyman of the Orthodox Church**

P.51 True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol II by Geoff Cutler  
6 April 1915

I am here, W\_\_\_\_\_ (A clergyman of the Orthodox Church)

Let me write a little. I need your help and believe that you can help me, as I have been told that you have helped others before me.

I am a spirit in darkness in despair. I am a very bad man, but I never knew it until I came to the spirit world, and saw clearly just what kind of character I have. No man really knows his own condition, until he has shuffled off the mortal coil and becomes a transparent spirit; then every inmost thought is apparent, and he becomes, as it were, a mirror of his own true self.

My life was not what the world would call an evil one, and I tried to live, as I thought, correctly in the sight of God and man, but it was all outward appearances only. I mean that I was deceiving myself. My soul was not involved, but merely my intellectual condition as to what was right and wrong. The Beatitudes were not mine, and soul religion was not mine. I was a strict church member and conformed to all the conventions and dogmas of the church so far as their outward appearances are concerned, and was at the same time not of the true soul worship of God. I thought that by observing the dogmas and creeds of my church, I was doing God's will, and that nothing further was necessary. I was baptized and confirmed by the proper dignitaries of the church, and was told that I was a child of God, and was certain of salvation. And when as I grew to manhood and became, as you may be surprised to know, a clergyman, I found a deep consolation in administering the services of the church, and receiving and confirming applicants into membership.

But all this did not bring me true communion and at-onement with the Father, for I had not the love of the Father in my soul. My intellect was all Christian, but my soul was not in unison with the Father's love. How often I thought what a great and satisfying thing it was to be within God's fold – I mean His church, which had been established by Jesus, and had come down to us in apostolic succession. But what a mistake! **Apostolic succession is of itself a meaningless church government, and no such succession can confer upon any priest or clergyman the power to bestow upon the souls of men the love or mercy of the Father.** This I have learned, to my sorrow, since I became a spirit.

So I say, let those who think that any priest or bishop can bestow this love of the Father, or can make the soul of man the recipient of this love, awaken to the fact that no such power exists in these church ministers. Only, as I now believe, can God Himself do this great work.

So when I came into this spirit life, and found that I was not in my Father's kingdom, as I had believed, I was sorely disappointed, and in my disappointment commenced to think that the whole of the Bible teachings were merely fairy tales, and that God was not, or if He existed, He had deceived His church by having it believe that the members of such church were the specially redeemed children of the Father. I

had been in this state of doubt for a long time, and only recently have I commenced to see the truth, and learn that the way to God's Love is not through the churches as such, but only through the true and earnest aspirations of the soul; that no mediator is necessary, but that God is waiting and willing to bestow this Love upon whomsoever may truly ask it.

**No priest or bishop can relieve a soul from sin, or forgive the sinner; and no man can reach the Father's love or favour except through this direct, individual supplication to the Father.** The priest may show the way if he knows how, but so few know, for the reason that they not only teach but believe, that all a man has to do is to conform to the church's demands, and that when he does so, God is ready to receive him into His kingdom.

But let all such men know that if they depend alone on such conformity to duty, they will be disappointed, as I was, when they come into the world of spirits, where only truth can prevail, and where all that is hidden on Earth is uncovered.

Now, I am not to be understood as decrying the churches or the good which they do; for many of their members, notwithstanding the dogmas and creeds, have received this true soul union with the Father, and many preachers have declared truths in their sermons, which have been the means of leading their hearers to a true understanding of the Father's love. What I intend to convey is that the churches emphasize too much the necessity of conforming to their dogmas and creeds, and neglect to show men the true way to the kingdom.

**The only prayers that reach the Father's heart are those which carry the true aspirations of the supplicant to the throne of grace. Men may repeat the written prayers for a whole lifetime, and if the prayers do not express the aspirations and desires of the applicant, they have no more effect than would the repeating of the multiplication table. And if men will consider for a moment, they will see that this must be true. Only the soul of man can receive this great love of the Father, and when these written prayers are repeated without the longings of the soul entering into these repetitions, the soul is not open to the inflowing of this love, and hence man can receive no possible benefit.**

So I say, let men learn to know, that **religion is a matter purely between God and each individual soul, and no church or priest or bishop can, because of any claimed warrant existing in it or them, save a man's soul from the sins of life, or make such soul one with the Father. All that such priest or bishop can do is to show the way, if he understands it, and when he does that, he has performed a greater service to mankind than he may realize.**

I now see the falsity of my depending on the performance of my duty to my church, merely as a duty. I performed my duties, but I starved my soul, not intentionally, but because I thought that the performance of duty was all that was necessary. Some day I hope that men will learn that **there is only one way to God, and that through their earnest, personal prayers, with faith.**

Well, I have written enough.

I was a clergyman of a church in a western town. My name was W\_ and I passed over in 1871. I am now learning the way. I came to you for help, because I saw that you are surrounded by bright and beautiful spirits, who must have this love in their souls to a great degree; and I thought that if I could meet them, and have them tell me of what this love means from their personal experience, I might be benefited.

Well, I have acknowledged the introduction, and I certainly feel myself fortunate in meeting them ... they are so beautiful and lovely. I thank you very much, and sometime with the permission of all of you, I will come again and write.

*So with my best love, I say good night – W\_ (Anonymous)*



**The life force for the spirit body and the physical body is via the soul. The spirit body is connected to the soul via cords of light, and in turn, the physical body is connected to the spirit body via cords of light. Should the light cords between the spirit body and the physical body be disconnected then the physical / material body dies. The physical body is our starting point for learning and experiencing our being. Our learning and growth experience then continues through the existence of the spirit body.**

## Matthew 6

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studylight.org/bible/glt/matthew/6.html>

1 BE careful concerning your alms, not to do them in the presence of men, merely that they may see them; otherwise you have no reward with your Father in heaven. 2 Therefore when you give alms, do not blow a trumpet before you, just as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the market places, so that they may be glorified by men. Truly I say to you, that they have already received their reward. 3 But when you give alms, let not your left hand know what your right hand is doing; 4 So that your alms may be done secretly, and your Father who sees in secret, shall himself reward you openly.

5 And when you pray, do not be like the hypocrites, who like to pray, standing in the synagogues and at the street corners, so that they may be seen by men. Truly I say to you, that they have already received their reward. 6 But you, when you pray, enter into your inner chamber, and lock your door, and pray to your Father who is in secret, and your Father who sees in secret he himself shall reward you openly. 7 And when you pray, do not repeat your words like the pagans, for they think that because of much talking they will be heard. 8 Therefore, do not be like them, for your Father knows what you need, before you ask him.

9 Therefore pray in this manner: Our Father in heaven, hallowed be thy name. 10 Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in Heaven so on Earth. 11 Give us bread for our needs from day to day. 12 And forgive us our offences, as we have forgiven our offenders; 13 And do not let us enter into temptation, but deliver us from error. Because thine is the kingdom and the power and the glory for ever and ever. Amen. 14 For if you forgive men their faults, your Father in heaven will also forgive you. 15 But if you do not forgive men, neither will your Father forgive even your faults.

16 When you fast, do not look sad like the hypocrites; for they disfigure their faces, so that they may appear to men that they are fasting. Truly I say to you, that they have already received their reward. 17 But you, when you fast, wash your face and anoint your head; 18 So that it may not appear to men that you are fasting, but to your Father who is in secret; and your Father who sees in secret, he will reward you.

19 Do not lay up for yourselves treasures buried in the ground, a place where rust and moth destroy, and where thieves break through and steal. 20 But lay up for yourselves a treasure in heaven, where neither rust nor moth destroy, and where thieves do not break through and steal. 21 For where your treasure is, there also is your heart. 22 The eye is the lamp of the body; if therefore your eye be clear, your whole body is also lighted. 23 But if your eye is diseased, your whole body will be dark. If therefore the light that is in you is darkness, how much more will be your darkness. 24 No man can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one, and like the other; or he will honour one, and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon (wealth).

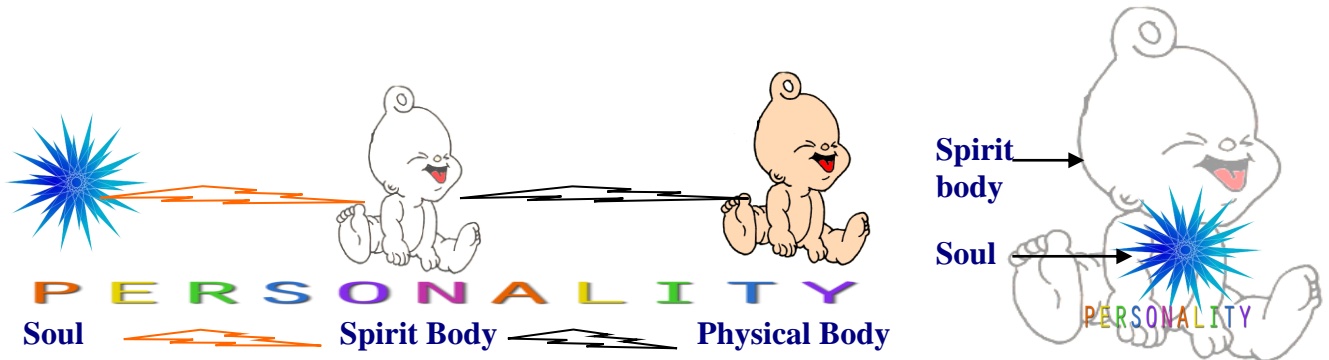
25 For this reason, I say to you, Do not worry for your life, what you will eat, and what you will drink, nor for your body, what you will wear. Behold, is not life much more important than food, and the body than clothing? 26 Watch the birds of the sky, for they do not sow, neither do they harvest, nor gather into barns, and yet your Father in heaven feeds them. Are you not much more important than they? 27 Who is among you who by worrying can add one cubit to his stature? 28 Why do you worry about clothing? Observe the wild flowers, how they grow; they do not get tired out, nor do they spin. 29 But I say to you, that not even Solomon with all of his glory was covered like one of them. 30 Now if God clothes in such fashion the grass of the field, which today is and tomorrow falls into the fireplace, is he not much more to you, O you of little faith? 31 Therefore do not worry or say, What will we eat, or what

will we drink, or with what will we be clothed? [32](#) For worldly people seek after all these things. Your Father in heaven knows that all of these things are also necessary for you. [33](#) But you seek first the kingdom of God and his righteousness, and all of these things shall be added to you. [34](#) Therefore do not worry for tomorrow; for tomorrow will look after its own. Sufficient for each day, is its own trouble.

**INDIVIDUALISATION – Purpose of Incarnation:**

**The spirit body is, of itself, a creation like as is the physical body, and has its existence only for the purpose of preserving man’s individuality, and of containing and sheltering his soul, both while on Earth and after he becomes a spirit.**

**Then his living means that he is placed on the Earth merely to acquire an individuality, and to learn that within him is the soul which is his real self and which he must cherish and educate and feed with the higher thoughts and goodness of his original creation, and not neglect the opportunities that come to him for this development.**  
**Apostle John 2 July 1916**





## **The Only Prayer That Man Needs to Offer to the Father:**

(as given within the first century)  
I am here, Jesus

**The Prayer for Divine Love**

2 December 1916

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Pg6p3rivAZw>

**P. 438 Book of Truths through James Padgett / Jesus**

Let your prayer be as follows:

**Our Father, who art in heaven, we recognize that You are all Holy and loving and merciful, and that we are Your children, and not the subservient, sinful and depraved creatures that our false teachers would have us believe. That we are the greatest of Your creation, and the most wonderful of all Your handiworks, and the objects of Your great soul's love and tenderest care.**

**That Your will is that we become at one with You, and partake of Your great love which You have bestowed upon us through Your mercy and desire that we become, in truth, Your children, through love, and not through the sacrifice and death of any one of Your creatures.**

**We pray that You will open up our souls to the inflowing of Your love, and that then may come Your Holy Spirit to bring into our souls this, Your love in great abundance, until our souls shall be transformed into the very essence of Yourself; and that there may come to us faith--such faith as will cause us to realize that we are truly Your children and one with You in very substance and not in image only.**

**Let us have such faith as will cause us to know that You are our Father, and the bestower of every good and perfect gift, and that only we, ourselves, can prevent Your love changing us from the mortal to the immortal.**

**Let us never cease to realize that Your love is waiting for each and all of us, and that when we come to You, in faith and earnest aspiration, Your love will never be withheld from us.**

**Keep us in the shadow of Your love every hour and moment of our lives, and help us to overcome all temptations of the flesh, and the influence of the powers of the evil ones, which so constantly surround us and endeavour to turn our thoughts away from You to the pleasures and allurements of this world.**

**We thank You for Your love and the privilege of receiving it, and we believe that You are our Father -- the loving Father who smiles upon us in our weakness, and is always ready to help us and take us to Your arms of love.**

**We pray this with all the earnestness and longings of our souls, and trusting in Your love, give You all the glory and honour and love that our finite souls can give.**

**Amen**

MoC



Note: The 'false teachers' are our parents, as they are also the 'evil ones'.  
Also, the evil ones, being those parts of one's mind, that are controlling you.

## Prayer for Divine Love

Long to God for Their Divine Love

Begin with the understanding that God, your Heavenly Mother and Heavenly Father, are offering you Their Divine Love. And all you have to do is want it, want Them to give it to you, to love you. So when you feel you want it, you long directly to Them for it, asking them through your feelings (with longing) to fill your heart and soul with Their Divine Love.

You can long for Their Divine Love, anywhere and at any time. It can be a formal prayer – longing, such as sitting in meditation or prayer, opening your heart to Them, and longing to Them for Their Divine Love. Or you can do it spontaneously on the go, when the desire to long to Them for Their Divine Love comes over you, or when you remember to do it.

Wanting God's Divine Love in your soul is about wanting to develop a very personal relationship with your Heavenly Parents. Speak to God as your real Parents. Tell Them all you are thinking and feeling, as you would your earthly parents (provided you had a loving relationship enough with them to do that.) If you feel angry with God, hating Them, express all your negative unloving feelings to Them too. Don't hold back, share and give all of yourself to Them, They want to get to know you, as you want to get to know Them. And keep longing for Their Divine Love.

We have to long, reach out wanting Their love through our feelings and with the full will of wanting it, which doesn't involve any words, so with the mind staying out of it. It's a yearning from your heart wanting to be loved by Them, so wanting Them to give you Their Divine Love – to love you, and to make you feel loved by Them. So it doesn't involve words, it's an inner yearning, longing, desire to partake of their Divine Love that is required by us. Then we can support this longing using our mind by saying actual words (praying). So say whatever words you want to say to Them, whilst you are longing with your heart for Their Divine Love.

Just be yourself, say whatever you want to Them, as you long for Their Divine Love. The more personal, open and honest you can be with Them the better your relationship with Them can develop.

And once you've longed, which can take only a moment, then give yourself time for Them to love you. You might feel the Holy Spirit coming about you, and then Their Divine Love coming into you, gently, very subtly, or strongly, even very strongly in a whoosh. It's different for each of us, and different often each time we long. And if you have previously longed to God in any way yet not specifically for Their Divine Love,

when you do specifically ask Them for it, it will be a very familiar experience you'll have receiving it.

If you are sitting formally in mediation or prayer, once you've longed to Them for Their Divine Love, and you feel the Holy Spirit bringing it to you, you might find your head wants to move upwards as if looking into Heaven. Allow it too, but if it wants to keep going, don't stress yourself by hurting your neck, bring your head forward again. It's a lovely feeling sitting in the Light of the Divine Love, feeling it coming into your heart and soul. And you might find that you enjoy sitting for five minutes or half an hour, then suddenly the 'light goes off' and the prayer is over as you've received enough Divine Love for the time being.

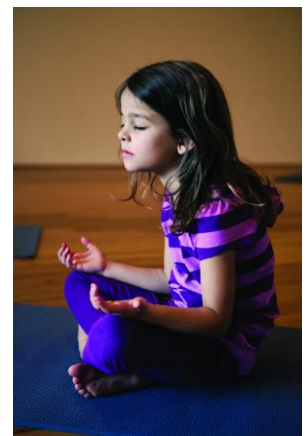
Also, don't be surprised if at first you can feel the Love readily coming into you but as the years pass it seems to get less and less and you feel less inclined to long for it. This is naturally meaning you have received enough for the time being, you will need to do more of your Spiritual Healing before your soul is ready to receive more.

Summary:

Long with all your heart to your Heavenly Mother and Father for Their Divine Love.

James Moncrief  
the Revealer

**Feelings!**  
*first*



## Prayers to our Mother and Father

From 'Religion of Feelings' by James Moncrief

**Please Mother and Father** help me accept my untrue state and bring up all my repressed feelings so I can see the full truth of why I feel so unloved and all that's wrong with me.

**Please Mother and Father** help me see the truth of myself through my feelings.

**Please my beloved Heavenly Parents**, fill my soul with Your Divine Love. I long for Your Divine Love; please answer my prayer and yearning to be at-one with You and do Your Will by living true to myself and all my feelings. Please fill my heart and soul with Your Divine Love – please make my soul like Yours – Divine.

**Please Mother and Father**, I want to uncover the whole truth of myself through my feelings. I want to be able to feel and accept just how bad I am, how bad I feel I am, how bad I've been in my life. I want to know the whole ugly truth of myself, see it and feel it and understand how I came to be it. Please reveal to me through my feelings all the truth of myself You want me to see. I want to be as You want me to be; I want to be true and perfect, Healed of all my rebelliousness and self- and feeling-denial; I want to be good, loving, true and happy, please help me become true to myself, true to my soul, true to You.

**Please Mother and Father help me**, I'm in such bad pain, I feel so alone, so miserable, so scared, what's going to become of me, I don't understand, what's the point of me, why have You made me; please help me see the truth of myself – all the truths of myself, nature, how to be in the world, of You both. I want to know, I want to know it all through my feelings, all that there is to see, the whole truth and nothing but the truth. Please help all my pain come to the surface of me so I can embrace and accept and express it out of me. I want to use my feelings to uncover the truth they are to show me; please help me to do that.

**Please Mother and Father love me**. I want You to love me. I want to feel fully loved by You. I don't want anything else, only to be with You. Please, that is all I am asking.

**Please make me feel how unloving I am**. Please show me the horrible truth that I am. I want to see and feel and understand the worst of me, please take me into my darkest scariest ugliest unwanted rejected places within myself. I don't want to feel all the dreadful pain that I know is there locked away inside me, yet I do also want it all to come up and out of me, and I want to use it to see the truth of my wrongness, the truth of how evil I am, the truth of my fucked up state. I no longer want to be false, pretending I am okay, using my mind to make me falsely believe I am good, happy, loved and loving, when I know I'm not. For how can I be when You've brought me into my unloving state, making me be of it. And as You want me to experience being this negative way, please show me the whole truth of it. I no longer want to deny any part of myself, or any of my bad feelings. I want them all to come up so I can express them, emoting their pain, feeling how bad You've made me feel all my life and all through my early life; I want to see why, and so reveal all the truth to myself. I want to be the living truth of myself, living true to my feelings and the truth they give rise to. Please help me to do my Healing, and please fill my soul with Your Divine Love.

**The mind way is the 'dead' way; the feelings way is the 'alive' way.**

### Examples of some prayers to God:

From 'Feeling Healing' by James Moncrief

**Please God** show me the truth of myself through my feelings.

Please help me see the truth about myself You want me to see.

And please help me feel all my repressed pain; please bring up all my bad feelings so I can express them and see what it is they are to show me about myself, my life, and You.

And please help me work through my blocks, I want to Heal myself, I want to become true to myself and true to my feelings and true to You – please help me do that.

**Heavenly Mother and Father**, I feel so bad, and I know I'm doing it to myself, but I can't help it. I can't stop my compulsive addictions, so will you please bring up the buried feelings in me and show me the reasons why I can't stop. Please! I want to know – I REALLY WANT TO KNOW why I do them. Please help me Mother and Father to uncover the truth of myself. Please, I beg you, please, please, please show me the truth of them so I can give them up. I hate feeling bad, yet I know I must so I can keep expressing my bad feelings to see the truth You want me to see, so please help me feel bad.

**Please Mother and Father** fill my heart and soul with Your Divine Love. Please give me Your Love. Please love me and make me feel loved by You. I want to feel You close to me, I want You to hold me, make me feel loved by You. I only want You and to do Your Will. Please help me bring up all my repressed feelings so I can express them and uncover their truth. Please help me do my Healing. Please give me Your Love.

**I hate you Mother and Father**; why have You given me such a shit awful life? I hate myself, I hate You, I hate everything about my life. I feel so bad all the time. I've expressed so many bad feelings and still I feel bad. It's not fair, it's not fair what You've done to me. I hate You! And I want You to help me Heal myself, so I can stop feeling bad. You put me in the shit for whatever reasons, and I want You now to help me get out of it and show me what it's all been about. Please help me to Heal myself so I no longer hate You.

**I long for Your Divine Love** Mother and Father. Please fill my soul with it. And please help me uncover the truth of myself through my feelings. I want to see it all! And please make it all end, I'm so tired of always feeling so bad, please take all my bad feelings away by making me feel them and showing me the truth I am to see.

**LOVE**  
is  
**Feelings First Spirituality, The New Way**

*Feelings First Spirituality, The New Way* is a contemporary 'religion' based on living true to yourself through your feelings. Understanding that all you need in life is contained within your soul and is shown to you through your feelings. And by loving your feelings, by attending to them properly (talking or writing them out of you) and not denying them, you can use them to uncover the truth of yourself – the truth of your soul.

*Feelings First Spirituality* is not a formalised religion that tells you how to be, that is too controlling and is actually bad for you, limiting your spiritual growth. You can be wholly self-revealing of the truths you need to be, being the person God created you to be, all by living true to your feelings.

*Feelings First Spirituality* has no formal structure because we understand we don't need one, our soul contains within it all the truth of our spiritual ascent. If we look to our feelings for the truth they want us to see about ourselves, nature and God, then what more do we need! Our true spiritual path is the path our feelings will lead us down, that is, provided we allow them to. This is the most spiritual we can be.

**Living the New Way of Feelings First Spirituality**

You come to the understanding from your life experiences that how you are is not right, it doesn't make you feel good – that you are wrong in some way. And you want to change yourself, you want to become right, true and perfect – you want to be like God is.

*And to do this you need to do your Healing*

Your Feeling-Healing is looking to your feelings for the truth of yourself, the truth being hidden in many of the feelings you are not wanting to face in life. So you have to end your feeling denial, accepting all your bad feelings (and good ones), express them (yet not necessarily acting upon them), whilst longing to uncover the truth they are to show you.

Or, you can do your Soul-Healing, which is your Feeling-Healing together with including longing directly to God for God's Divine Love. When you receive the Divine Love into your soul, it will cause your soul to become divine, and it will deepen your personal relationship with God. Long with all your heart to God for God's Divine Love.

<http://religionoffeelings.weebly.com/>

## Feelings First Spirituality The New Way

<b>By living true to ourselves, true to our feelings, we are living true to God. It's that simple.</b>
--

# Feelings First Spirituality

## The New Way

**Feelings First**  
**FF**  
**Feeling Free**

The New Way, Feelings First Spirituality  
 Learn to live with God through your Feelings

Accept, express and long for the truth of your feelings

Be free in your feelings  
 Free your feelings from your mind's control  
 Live true to your feelings; your feelings are your true self  
 Live true to yourself through your feelings



Live true to yourself by living true to your feelings.  
 Long for the truth of your feelings.

Accept / Express / Bring out ALL of your good, and most importantly,  
 BAD feelings.  
 Want to understand why you're feeling them.  
 Use your surface feelings to take you deeper into your repressed and  
 hidden feelings.

The Feeling Way is the True Way.



Your feelings are your spiritual guide.  
Your feelings will take you to God.

Your feelings will show you the truth of your relationships, including your relationship with God; and if anything is wrong, untrue and unloving, then why it is.

Our feelings are sacrosanct and we should respect them accordingly. And we should NEVER block them out, ignore, override, banish, deny or reject them, because if we do, we're only doing that to ourselves, as Our Feelings Are Our Self.

Our feelings are the gateway to our soul. Our feelings are the closest we can get to our soul. Knowing the truth of our feelings is knowing the truth of our soul, and knowing the truth of God.

Feelings First Spirituality is the True path for humanity.

It embraces all people.

It completely unifies the world.

Everyone can relate to everyone else through their feelings.

And we can all live the truth that comes from our feelings, all sharing the same truths as we express and have the same feelings.

No one need be left out; no one is more special than anyone else – we are all united in Truth through our feelings.

So with and through our truth we live our lives, therefore without the need of any man-made mind-laws, rules and restrictions that limit self-expression as inspired by our feelings.



The New Way, Feelings First Spirituality is what is to replace all man-made, mind-contrived religions that so many people have enslaved themselves to. The New Way, Feelings First Spirituality will set us free of all that control, ending the Rebellion and Default within ourselves as we do our Feeling-Healing, and ending such control and spiritual stagnation in the world.

Bring on the End Times – get it over and done with! Let's all see that Jesus is not going to come again, that Prophecy has failed all the mind-controlled platforms. Allow such false systems of belief to die their long-awaited natural death, they've overstayed their welcome, it's now time they fade away. So let us show such antiquated, erroneous systems of belief the exit and bring on the fresh liberation of discovering the truth of how we are to live for ourselves, each of us personally in our lives, and all by looking to our own feelings for it. Self-revelation through our feelings is the way to go.

The Way of the Mind is ending, and is really the End Times – the End of our mind control, and **it's about time!** With the Way of our Feelings replacing it.



The End Times means the end and therefore a New Beginning. And that new beginning is a whole new Spiritual Age – an age based on self-revelation of truth through one’s feelings, coupled with and supported by higher revelations from the Celestial spirits, angels and nature spirits.



The Feelings First Spirituality is the True Way to God because it helps you get to know God, helping you to reach out, connect and be personal with God, and do God’s Will, all through your feelings. It is the only true way of getting to know the God of Feelings – our beloved Heavenly Mother and Father, the Great Soul of Divine Love.

Love comes through our feelings and not our mind, as we’ve all been wrongly led to believe.

**Feelings First; then comes The Truth; then comes Love.**

**LOVE is the Religion of Feelings, being:**

**Feelings First Spirituality, The New Way**



The Padgett Messages, received 1914 to 1923 and published in the Book of Truths, has now been extended with further session of messages having been received between 2012 and 2013, and titled “The DIVINE UNIVERSE” via Zara Borthwick and Nicholas Arnold.

**The DIVINE UNIVERSE by Zara Borthwick & Nicholas Arnold**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

*79. Prayer of the Heart*

16 October 2012

I encourage the heart that prays to the Father for the Divine Love. I encourage the heart that loves the Love, and with sincere aspiration, feels for the Love. If there be any doubt, loss of faith or hardship of heart, I encourage the heart not to give up or give the Love away. The Father hears your prayers and the heart be rest assured in this. Never will a good heart be forsaken. As the Father does so do I, see and hear your heart, and prayers for the Love and the needs for wellbeing. Never give your heart up; trust in the One who knows your true heart, and there the Father loves you. One may never fully understand the intricate workings of time, past present and future, but the heart knows faith and Love and the Father Loves a good heart. Pray with faith, and in your heart my truth and the Father’s Divine Love meet you there.

I have given you this prayer of the heart so that men and women may draw from its words, strength, love and faith

Your beloved friend and companion,  
Jesus of the Celestial Heavens

**Our Heavenly Mother and Father simply desire for us to ask for Their Love.**

**Whilst we are receiving the Mother and Father’s Divine Love, and that this Love is causing change within our soul and spirit attributes, the greatest Truth known to man and spirit is that this is the way the Mother and Father is actually loving us! When we progress, it is our Heavenly Parent’s way of loving us into love and then we live what we are, love.**

## The DIVINE UNIVERSE

### 303. *The Immortal Prayer*

6 February 2013

For those of you who are strong, I will continue to sustain this strength because many of you who experience the Mother and Father's Divine Love require a great resolve and strength of heart not to give up on the Truth and not to be saddened by the apparent lack of interest in the most beautiful love that you feel and know to be true. I will never prevent myself from being with you, who sincerely desire the Divine Love and, with any feeling of being afraid, alone or insecure, I with my Celestial teachers are present supporting you. There is no shadow in the Divine Love and for those who are aware of this Love in faith love and spirit we celebrate the harmony of God's universe of Love and Spirit.

#### *I pray for the Divine Love, the Immortal Love*

Universal Soul God,

My Heavenly Parents, I love and accept you with my heart. I sincerely pray for your Love that will come by The Spirit and embrace my spirit body conveying your Divine Love into my soul. I humbly ask that you love me as I love you, and that you continue to love me when in those times I cannot love myself.

I ask that you give me the strength to voice my faith and love to you, and that you may love me in my weakness and in my strength. I know that I am a soul beautiful to you as you are to me, and that your Divine Love will be the arrival of Truth that my soul has truly longed for.

I pray that your Divine Love will be the arrival from which will announce the departure of my doubt and that such faith, love, strength will come to me that I will never doubt you again. And I will never stop loving you, in the sunrise and the sunset of each day in my life.

I recognise that you are the Source of the Divine Love and the origin of my soul. I recognise that I may have been lost to you but in truth I was never lost to you and now, I am gathering up all my love out of my lost-ness in great abundance because I am aware that your Divine Love is present for my soul and I am free to receive your Love and feel Its' breath of spirit declare in my heart the Immortal Harmony.

I am receiving your Love, I have received your Love, true Universal God, your Immortal Love.  
Amen

## Matthew 7

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studylight.org/bible/glt/matthew/7.html>

1 JUDGE not, that you may not be judged. 2 For with the same judgment that you judge, you will be judged, and with the same measure with which you measure, it will be measured to you. 3 Why do you see the splinter which is in your brother's eye, and do not feel the beam which is in your own eye? 4 Or how can you say to your brother, let me take out the splinter from your eye, and behold there is a cross beam in your own eye? 5 O hypocrites, first take out the beam from your own eye, and then you will see clearly to get out the splinter from your brother's eye. 6 Do not give holy things to the dogs; and do not throw your pearls before the swine, for they might tread them with their feet, and then turn and rend you. 7 Ask, and it shall be given to you; seek, and you shall find; knock and it shall be opened to you. 8 For whoever asks, receives; and he who seeks, finds; and to him who knocks, the door is opened. 9 Or who is the man among you, who when his son asks him for bread, why, will he hand him a stone? 10 Or if he should ask him for fish, why, will he hand him a snake? 11 If therefore you who err, know how to give good gifts to your sons, how much more will your Father in heaven give good things to those who ask him?

12 Whatever you wish men to do for you, do likewise also for them; for this is the law and the prophets. 13 Enter in through the narrow door, for wide is the door, and broad is the road which carries to destruction, and many are those who travel on it. 14 O how narrow is the door, and how difficult is the road which carries to life, and few are those who are found on it.

15 Be careful of false prophets who come to you in lamb's clothing, but within they are ravening wolves. 16 You will know them by their fruits. Why, do they gather grapes from thorns, or figs from thistles? 17 So every good tree bears good fruits; but a bad tree bears bad fruits. 18 A good tree cannot bear bad fruits, neither can a bad tree bear good fruits. 19 Any tree which does not bear good fruits will be cut down and cast into the fire. 20 Thus by their fruits you will know them.

21 It is not everyone who merely says to me, My Lord, my Lord, will enter into the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of my Father in heaven. 22 A great many will say to me in that day, My Lord, my Lord, did we not prophesy in your name, and in your name cast out devils, and in your name do many wonders? 23 Then I will declare to them, I have never known you; keep away from me, O you that work iniquity. 24 Therefore whoever hears these words of mine, and does them, he is like a wise man, who built his house upon a rock. 25 And the rain came down, and the rivers overflowed, and the winds blew, and they beat upon that house; but it did not fall down, because its foundations were laid upon a rock. 26 And whoever hears these words of mine, and does them not, is like a foolish man, who built his house upon sand. 27 And the rain came down, and the rivers overflowed, and the winds blew, and they beat upon that house; and it fell down, and its fall was very great. 28 And it happened when Jesus finished these words, the crowds were stunned at his teaching. 29 For he taught them as one who had the power, and not like their own scribes and Pharisees.

**SOUL:**

The Real You is your soul, you are one 'half' of that soul.

Each half of the original soul incarnates a spirit and physical body simultaneously, they being connected. The soul expresses each of its two personalities as a woman and man. True soul partners are always of the opposite sex.

Sexuality is an attribute of the two personalities the soul expresses; the soul itself does not know sexuality.



The soul connects to the two spirit bodies it has created by 'golden cords' of light; and the spirit body is in turn connected to the physical body by 'silver cords' of light.

The spirit body is your astral body. The etheric is really the body that is the template for the physical and one that doesn't hold consciousness.

The soul remains invisible to the spirit and physical bodies, only being discernible by its luminosity through the spirit body.

95%+ of humanity currently are within the 1<sup>st</sup> sphere of development.

**PERSONALITY**

Soul    Spirit Body    Physical Body



**PERSONALITY**

Physical Body    Spirit Body    Soul



## Matthew 8

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studylight.org/bible/glt/matthew/8.html>

1 WHEN he came down from the mountain, large crowds followed him. 2 And behold a leper came and worshipped him, and said, My Lord, if you wish, you can cleanse me. 3 And Jesus stretched out his hand and touched him, and he said, I do wish, be cleansed. And in that hour his leprosy was cleansed. 4 Jesus then said to him, Look here, why are you telling it to men? Go first and show yourself to the priests, and offer an offering as Moses has commanded, for a testimonial to them.

5 When Jesus entered Capernaum, a centurion approached him, and appealed to him, 6 Saying, My Lord, my boy is lying in the house, paralysed, and suffering greatly. 7 Jesus said to him, I will come and heal him. 8 The centurion then answered and said, My Lord, I am not good enough that you should enter under the shadow of my roof; but just say a word, and my boy will be healed. 9 For I am also a man in government service, and there are soldiers under my command; and I say to this one, Go, and he goes; and to the other, Come, and he comes; and to my servant, Do this, and he does it. 10 When Jesus heard it, he was amazed, and he said to those who accompanied him, Truly I say to you, that not even in Israel have I found such faith as this. 11 And I say to you, that a great many will come from the east and from the west, and sit down with Abraham and Isaac and Jacob in the kingdom of heaven. 12 But the sons of the kingdom will be put out in the outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. 13 So Jesus said to the centurion, Go, let it be done to you according to your belief. And his boy was healed in that very hour.

14 And Jesus came to Simon's house, and he saw his mother-in-law laid up and sick with fever. 15 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her, and she got up and waited on them. 16 Now when evening came, they brought to him a great many lunatics, and he cured them just by a word; and he healed all who were badly afflicted. 17 So that what was spoken by the prophet Isaiah, might be fulfilled, who said, He will take our afflictions and bear our sickness.

18 When Jesus saw large crowds surrounding him, he gave orders to go to the crossing place. 19 And a scribe drew near and said to him, O my teacher, I will follow you wherever you go. 20 Jesus said to him, The foxes have holes, and the fowls of the sky a sheltering place, but the Son of man has no place even to lay his head. 21 Another of his disciples said to him, My Lord, permit me first to go and bury my father. 22 But Jesus said to him, Come after me, and let the dead bury their own dead.

23 And when Jesus went up into the boat, his disciples went with him. 24 And behold the sea became very rough, so that the boat was almost covered by the waves; but Jesus was asleep. 25 And his disciples came near and woke him up, and said to him, Our Lord, save us, we are perishing. 26 Jesus said to them, Why are you fearful, O you of little faith? Then he got up and rebuked the wind and the sea, and there was a great calm. 27 But the men were surprised, saying, Who is this man, that even the winds and the sea obey him?

28 And when Jesus came to the port on the other side, to the country of the Gadarenes, he was met by two lunatics,\* who were just coming out of the cemetery. They were exceedingly vicious so that no man would dare to pass by that road. 29 And they cried aloud saying, What business have we together, Jesus, son of God? Have you come here to torment us before the time? 30 Now there was near by them a large herd of swine feeding. 31 And the lunatics kept asking him, saying, If you are going to heal us, permit us to attack # the herd of swine. 32 Jesus said to them, Go. And immediately they left and attacked the swine, and the whole herd went straight over the cliff, and fell into the sea, and were drowned in the water. 33 And they who fed them ran away and went to the city, and reported everything that happened,

and about the lunatics. [34](#) So all the city went out to meet Jesus; and when they saw him, they urged him to depart from their borders.

**BOOK of TRUTHS – PADGETT MESSAGES 1914 – 1923**

**Padgett Messages Book of Truth by Joseph Babinsky**

**True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I, II, III, IV by Geoff Cutler**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

30 May 1917

I am here, Peter, Apostle of Jesus –

I have seen what you were reading and must inform you that many of the supposed miracles of healing and raising of the dead and the controlling of the laws or expressions of nature never occurred.

No, these accounts are not true and are the results of the imaginings of men who attempted to add to the book that Luke wrote. Of course there is a true foundation for some of these alleged miracles, but as to others, there is no foundation in fact.

Jesus did heal the sick and cure the blind and the deaf and the withered hand and the palsied man and resurrected the supposed dead, but not in the way described in the New Testament. It is not good for men to believe in the truth of all these miracles.

[*Question*] Well, that incident never occurred, for Jesus in casting out evil spirits would have had no authority or power to permit them to enter into the swine, and it would not have been in consonance with his love and ideas of what was just, to have allowed the swine to receive these spirits and thereby perish as the account says. And besides, the result of such a happening would have been, that the property of the innocent owners was taken from them and lost.

In all Jesus' performance of miracles, or in any of his teachings, did he ever do or say that which worked wrong to a human being. All men were to him the objects of his love and the salvation which he came to Earth to show men the way to.

Sometime, I will consider these miracles in a message, and inform you of those that he actually performed, and those that are the mere fancies of some of those eastern teachers who had a very wonderful imagination, and used them in adding to the truths of Luke's original writings.

[*Question*] Well, there is some little truth in that for we were in a storm and were afraid and he slept, and we awakened him, but he did not rebuke the storm and the waves and cause them to subside, but rather he allayed our fears by his talk and example, and to us it became as if there were no storm, for when fear left us, it was as if we were not sensible of the storm so far as the dread of drowning or perishing was concerned.

[*Question*] No, this is another interpolation and should not be believed. Many wonders ascribed to Jesus were never performed, although it appeared to us as if there was no limit to the powers of Jesus. But sometime I will come and write fully on this matter. I must stop now.

Your brother in Christ – Peter

**JUDAS of KERIOTH by Geoff Cutler**  
**Devils Cast Into Swine? Jesus Preaches To the Pagans**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

25 April 2002

Very well, my friend. Now you have given us a long list of different explanations. It is not always so easy to interpret the Biblical stories. The exposition is interesting, although some of the references to Josephus' books are wrong.

First, I would like to tell what really happened.

In Peter's message to Mr James Padgett, **we can read already that this supposed miracle with the lunatics and the pigs never happened.** I wanted to add that there really were healings through Jesus, also of lunatics, and that Jesus traveled with us through all the regions mentioned in the diverse comments presented above.

However, in his preaching, Jesus failed. He was not able to win new disciples, and he faced firm rejection. The time had not yet come for being able to impress the pagans, and in some cases, they asked Jesus straightforwardly to abandon their towns and go away. They feared for business in their temples, something very similar to what decades later would happen to Paul of Tarsus.

What Jesus wanted to demonstrate to us was that his mission was not limited to the Jews, but rather that it bore a universal character. We did not understand this then. And the question of the mission to the heathens would constitute a great problem in the future of the infant church.

Jesus was convinced that his teachings were compatible with many religions, even with pagan polytheism, in a great vision that some development would be possible, as we can observe today in India, where intellectual Hindus no longer speak of thousands or millions of gods, but consider them rather as different aspects of one Supreme Being, with their accompanying mythology. And in some way, that is what would happen during the conversion of the heathens. The Master's teachings would mix with many aspects of paganism, which today are considered highly Christian, but which are not. I may mention, for example, the celebration of Christmas, Eucharist, Trinity, and there are many more examples, which we will deal with in due course.

Nevermore, during the year 26 CE, would Jesus venture into the pagan countries, but he would rather focus on his work in Galilee, with a few excursions into Judea, in the context of the obligations for the believing Jews, attending the Hebrew feasts in their capital Jerusalem.

In the Biblical story that we have dealt with, vague memories of the Master's activity mix with exaggerations of a mythological character, and certainly, with some resentment against the Romans, which nobody dared to express openly.

God bless you, Judas



## Matthew 9

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studyLight.org/bible/glt/matthew/9.html>

1 SO he went up into the boat, and crossed over and came to his own city. 2 And they brought to him a paralytic, lying on a quilt-bed; and Jesus saw their faith, and he said to the paralytic, Have courage, my son; your sins have been forgiven. 3 Some of the scribes said among themselves, This man blasphemes. 4 But Jesus knew their thoughts; so he said to them, Why do you think evil in your hearts? 5 For which is easier to say, Your sins have been forgiven, or to say, Arise and walk? 6 But that you might know that the Son of man has authority on Earth to forgive sins, then he said to the paralytic, Arise, take up your quilt-bed, and go to your home. 7 And he rose up and went to his home. 8 But when the crowds saw it, they were frightened, and they glorified God, because he had given such power as this to men.

9 And as Jesus passed from that place, he saw a man whose name was Matthew, sitting in the custom house, and he said to him, Follow me; and he got up and went after him. 10 And while they were guests in the house, a great many publicans and sinners came, and they sat as guests with Jesus and with his disciples. 11 And when the Pharisees saw it, they said to his disciples, Why does your master eat with publicans and sinners? 12 But when Jesus heard it, he said to them, Those who are well need no doctor, but those who are seriously sick. 13 Go and learn what this means, I want mercy and not sacrifice; for I came not to invite righteous men, but sinners.

14 Then the disciples of John came up to him, and said, Why do we and the Pharisees fast a great deal, and your disciples never fast? 15 Jesus said to them, Is it possible for those at the wedding feast to fast as long as the bridegroom is with them? But the days are coming, when the bridegroom will be taken from them, and then they will fast. 16 No man puts a new patch on an old garment, so as not to weaken that garment, and make the hole larger. 17 Neither do they pour new wine into worn out skins, so as not to rend the skins, and spill the wine, and the skins are ruined; but they pour new wine into new skins, and both of them are well preserved.

18 While he was speaking these things with them, a leader of the synagogue came near and worshipped him; and he said, My daughter has just died, but come and put your hand on her and she will live.

19 And Jesus and his disciples rose up and went with him. 20 And behold a woman who had had the haemorrhage for twelve years, came up from behind him, and she touched the edge of his cloak; 21 For she was saying to herself, If I can only touch his garment, I will be healed. 22 And Jesus turned around and saw her and said to her, Have courage, my daughter, your faith has healed you; and the woman was healed in that very hour. 23 So Jesus arrived at the house of the synagogue leader, and saw the singers and the excited crowds. 24 And he said to them, That is enough; for the little girl is not dead, but she is asleep; and they laughed at him. 25 But when he had put the people out, he went in and held her by her hand, and the little girl got up. 26 And this news spread all over that country.

27 And as Jesus passed from there, he was delayed by two blind men, who were crying out and saying, Have mercy on us, O son of David. 28 And when he came into the house, the same blind men came up to him. Jesus said to them, Do you believe that I can do this? They said to him, Yes, our Lord. 29 Then he touched their eyes and said, Let it be to you according to your faith. 30 And immediately their eyes were opened; and Jesus charged them and said, See that no one knows it. 31 But they went out and spread the news all over that country. 32 And when Jesus went out, they brought to him a dumb man who was demented. 33 And as soon as he was restored, the dumb man spoke, and the people were amazed and said, Such a thing has never been seen in Israel. 34 But the Pharisees said, He is casting out devils by the help of the prince of devils.

[35](#) And Jesus travelled in all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every kind of sickness and disease. [36](#) When Jesus saw the multitudes, he had compassion on them, because they were tired out and scattered, like sheep which have no shepherd. [37](#) So he said to his disciples, The harvest is great, and the labourers are few; [38](#) Therefore urge the owner of the harvest to bring more labourers to his harvest.

**WE are INCARNATED with Natural Love, but not with Divine Love:**

**We are conceived with natural love, however, we are not endowed with anything of the Divine. While we are without anything of the Divine, namely Divine Love, we can grow our natural love attributes and progress to that of being the perfect man whose lodging is found in the 6<sup>th</sup> Sphere. We do not have immortality without having received Divine Love.**



**Natural love radiance is very different from that which Divine Love brings.**

**The two loves complement each other, bringing about greater harmony.**



**When we become aware of the presence of Divine Love and subsequently ask for and then receive the Divine Love, our soul steadily starts to change to that which is Divine and we achieve immortality. This is the Immortal Choice that we can make whilst here in the physical or later in the spirit world. Once we add Divine Love to our being, we continue then with the two loves, that of the natural love and also that of Divine Love. As we continue and receive Divine Love, our soul condition progresses so that we may eventually enter the Celestial Heaven, 8<sup>th</sup> sphere, should we have engaged in the process of Feeling Healing, and above, then progress further to enter the Eternal Spheres, then the Infinite and Universal Spheres, and then further on towards the Spheres of Paradise.**

**BOOK of TRUTHS – PADGETT MESSAGES 1914 – 1923**

**Padgett Messages Book of Truth by Joseph Babinsky**  
**True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I, II, III, IV by Geoff Cutler**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)  
[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

2 November 1915

I am here, Matthew –

I have not written you for a long time, and I desire to say a few words on matters pertaining to the soul and its relationship to God and future life and immortality.

The soul is an image of the great soul of the Father, and partakes of features like this great soul, except that it does not necessarily have in it the Divine Love which makes the soul of a mortal or spirit a partaker of divinity. The soul may exist in man and spirit in all receptive qualities and yet never have the divine essence to fill it, which is necessary in order to make man or spirit a new creature that is the subject of the new birth.

Only that mortal or spirit who has received this Divine Love of the Father can be said to be immortal; all others may live or they may not. It has not yet been revealed to us whether the life or existence of these spirits who have not the conscious knowledge of immortality will continue to live through all eternity, but if they do, it will be because God so wills that they shall live. But their existence will be subject to change and if such change should take place, only God knows what its character will be. While on the contrary, the soul that has acquired immortality can never die; its status as to a life through all eternity is fixed, and even God himself cannot destroy that existence because it is the possessor of that divinity which makes God immortal.

*The soul that sinneth, sinning it shall die*, means that the qualities which it is necessary for it to obtain to make it a part of immortality can never come to it, and hence as regards these qualities it is dying and dead.

The soul itself will live, for no spirit could possibly have an existence without a soul, and when men attempt to teach that when the spirit of life leaves the body, the soul dies, such men do not state a truth. The soul will live as long as the spirit existence continues, and until the great change, should there be one, comes to that spirit. So all men must believe, that the soul which God gave to man is just as much a part of man as is the spiritual or physical body. The soul is the highest part of man, and is the only part that in any way resembles the great Father, who is not body or spirit-body in form but is *soul*, and the man's soul, as I have said, is an image of that great soul. So you see, that when we speak of destroying the soul it does not mean that the soul which belongs to every spirit will be destroyed, but that the essence of the soul, or rather the potentiality of that soul receiving the Divine Love and nature of the Father will be destroyed. Of course, the soul can be starved and placed in a condition of stagnation so that all its receptive powers will be, as it were, dead, and only some great miracle or unusual ministration can awaken it, but to say that the soul ever dies is erroneous. In saying this I do not include the possibility of some great change in the spirit of mortal by which such spirit may be destroyed, and in such case the soul will cease to exist as an individualized soul or entity. I do not know what would be the destiny of a soul in such event and, hence, cannot prophesy, but, unless there be such great change, the soul will live, but not as an immortal soul possessing the essence of divinity, unless it has experienced the new birth.

God, the great Oversoul, may not recall to Himself the soul of any man in the sense of depriving that man of his soul, but His relation to that soul will be merely that of Creator and created, subject always to

the will of the Creator, whereas, the relationship of God towards the soul that has received the new birth and hence the divine nature, is not only of a Creator and created, but also that of a co-equal so far as this great quality of immortality is concerned. The soul of man then becomes self-existing and not depending upon God for its continuance to exist.

This, I know, is a subject not easy for mortal mind to understand, but when you shall have received the soul perceptions in addition to your natural mind, it will not be so difficult to grasp the exact meaning of my propositions.

I will not write more tonight.

*I am your brother in Christ – Matthew*

## Matthew 10

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studyLight.org/bible/glt/matthew/10.html>

1 AND he called his twelve disciples, and gave them power over the unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal every kind of disease and sickness. 2 The names of the twelve apostles are these: The first of them Simon who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother; 3 Philip and Bartholomew, Thomas and Matthew the publican, James the son of Alphaeus, and Lebbaeus surnamed Thaddaeus; 4 Simon the Zealot, and Judas of Iscariot, who betrayed him.

5 These twelve Jesus sent out, and charged them and said, Keep away from pagan practices, and do not enter a Samaritan city; 6 But above all, go to the sheep which are lost from the house of Israel. 7 And as you go, preach and say, that the kingdom of heaven is near. 8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, cast out demons; freely you have received, freely give. 9 Do not accumulate gold, nor silver, nor brass in your purses; 10 Nor a bag for the journey, nor two shirts and shoes, nor a staff; for a labourer is at least worthy of his food. 11 Whatever city or town you enter, ask who is trustworthy in it, and remain there until you leave. 12 And when you enter into the house, salute the family. 13 And if the family is trustworthy, your salutation of peace shall come upon it; but if it is not trustworthy, your salutation shall return to you. 14 Whoever will not welcome you, and will not listen to your words, when you leave the house or the village, shake off the sand from your feet. 15 Truly I say to you, that it will be easier for the land of Sodom and Gomorrah on the day of judgment than for that city.

16 Behold, I am sending you like lambs among the wolves; therefore be wise as serpents, and pure as doves. 17 But be careful of men; for they will deliver you up to the courts, and they will scourge you in their synagogues; 18 And they will bring you before the presence of governors and kings for my sake, as a testimony to them and to the Gentiles. 19 But when they deliver you up, do not worry as to how or what you will speak; for it will be given to you in that very hour what you are to speak. 20 For it is not you who speak, but the Spirit of your Father, which speaks through you. 21 Brother will deliver up his own brother to death, and father his son; and children will rise up against their parents and put them to death. 22 And you will be hated by everybody because of my name; but he who endures until the end shall live. 23 When they persecute you in this city, escape to another; for truly I say to you, that you shall not finish converting all the cities of the house of Israel, until the Son of man returns. 24 No disciple is more important than his teacher, and no servant than his master. 25 It is enough for a disciple to be like his teacher, and for a servant to be like his master. If then, they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more those of his household. 26 Therefore do not be afraid of them; for there is nothing covered that will not be uncovered, and hidden that will not be known. 27 What I tell you in the dark, tell it in the daylight; and what you hear with your ears, preach on the house tops. 28 Do not be afraid of those who kill the body, but who cannot kill the soul; but above all, be afraid of him who can destroy both the soul and the body in hell. 29 Are not two sparrows sold for a penny? And yet not one of them will fall on the ground without your Father's will. 30 But so far as you are concerned, even the hairs of your head are all numbered. 31 Therefore fear not; you are much more important than many sparrows. 32 Everyone therefore who will acknowledge me before men, I will also acknowledge him before my Father in heaven. 33 But whoever will deny me before men, I will also deny him before my Father in heaven. 34 Do not expect that I have come to bring peace on Earth; I have not come to bring peace but a sword. 35 For I have come to set a man against his father, and a daughter against her mother, and a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law. 36 And a man's enemies will be the members of his own household. 37 Whoever loves father or mother more than me is not worthy of me; and whoever loves son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me. 38 And whoever does not take up his cross and follow me is not worthy of me. 39 He who is concerned about his life shall lose it; and he who loses his life for my sake shall find it. 40 Whoever receives you, receives me; and whoever receives me, receives

him who sent me. [41](#) He who receives a prophet in the name of a prophet, shall receive a prophet's reward; and whoever receives a righteous man in the name of a righteous man, shall receive a righteous man's reward. [42](#) Anyone who gives a drink to one of these little ones, if only a cup of cold water, in the name of a disciple, truly I say to you, he shall never lose his reward.

**JUDAS of KERIOTH by Geoff Cutler**  
**Divorce, and the Twelve Apostles, and the Twelve Tribes of Israel**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)  
 29 September 2001

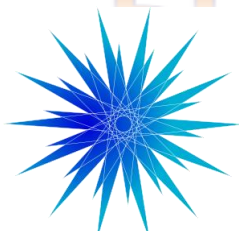
Dear Geoff, there were never twelve apostles. You know, the apostles were simply Jesus' most intimate disciples, but we cannot fix their number. I advise you to read the pertinent parts of the four gospels, where really twelve apostles are mentioned, but you will find that the name listing doesn't coincide.

There were some disciples of Jesus who were very serious people in their faith, but who didn't follow him physically, as it were, they stayed with their families, but they always welcomed him and followed his advice and teachings. For example, his intimate friend Lazarus belonged to this group. Others abandoned their families temporarily and followed him, but they didn't do this all the time, others abandoned their families and followed him until the end. For example Peter and Andrew, James and John, etc. I also followed him permanently, until my betrayal. But many more did this, without their names ever being mentioned.

The number twelve is a mythical number, expressing perfection. An extensive part of the gospels reflects certain liturgy, full with symbolisms, and not so much Jesus' true life. In the future I will deal with this topic that is of supreme importance. You can find the number twelve in the months of the year, in the tribes of Israel, etc

With my love, your brother, Judas.

## PERSONALITY



**At the time of the fertilisation of the egg, if conception is viable, a soul, being a tiny invisible spark, is attracted from the pre-incarnational sphere. Thus conception and incarnation coincide. The soul finds its home within the forming spirit body, and the spirit body is the template for the forming physical body, while the personality is forming within all three elements.**

**BOOK of TRUTHS – PADGETT MESSAGES 1914 – 1923**

Padgett Messages      **Book of Truth by Joseph Babinsky**  
**True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I, II, III, IV by Geoff Cutler**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)  
[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

12 January 1916 – Jesus

**Book of Truths**

The chief object of my mission on Earth was to teach the **rebestowal of the Divine Love** upon man and the way to obtain it; and the secondary object was to teach men those moral truths which would tend to make them better in their conduct towards their fellowman and purer in their natural love.

### **SECOND COMING**

5 January 1915 – Jesus

**Book of Truths**

My second coming will be as the still small voice that speaks to every man and tells him that Love is the only thing that is necessary for him to have, and when he gets that in his soul, all the sins and hatred and desires for evil will pass away.

I will not desert you in your work, and it will prosper. I know that certain churches – I mean the clergy and high officials – will fight my truths and the teaching of them to men, but they will not succeed. I will prevail and mankind will be redeemed. All will bow down in earnest prayer and thanksgiving to their God, and His love will enter into their hearts and they will be at peace. Brothers will be brothers indeed, and the Fatherhood of God and brotherhood of man will be established, and all men will serve their God.

The Catholic Church will eventually, as an organisation of political power, and as a monster of error and a teacher of doctrines contrary to God's truths, be utterly destroyed, and its followers will embrace the true teachings of my gospel.

Many will not embrace these new teachings, though, until the last vestige of the power of this great vampire has utterly disappeared. The priests will be shaken from their seats of power and will become men of no influence among the people, for my truths will destroy all the errors which they have preached and through fear caused their deluded followers to embrace and believe.

24 March 1915 – Jesus

No spirit who has never seen the grandeur and happiness of these Celestial spheres can conceive what it means to leave these precincts and mingle in the forbidding Earth atmosphere.

**I will never materialise again on Earth.**

2 December 1915 – Jesus

**My coming to you (James Padgett) is really my second coming on Earth, and the result of my coming in this way will satisfy and fulfil all the promises of the scriptures as to my second coming.**

29 December 1916 – John

I was with you tonight and heard the sermon of the preacher on the second coming of Jesus. To this preacher while now living on Earth, **Jesus had already come the second time**, and that he, the preacher, might have had the benefit of that coming if he had not permitted his orthodox beliefs to prevent the truth from entering his mind and soul.

11 October 1917 – Helen

The coming of the great world teacher.

The only great world teacher will be the Master – and his teachings will be through the messages that you (James Padgett) receive. There will be a great responsibility in disseminating these truths, and thus making known to the world not only the truth but the identity of the great teacher. It is not reasonable for men to believe that any mere man can possibly be such a teacher as the preacher referred to, for only he who has the truth can teach the same, and no man in all the world has this truth, and will not have it, except as he may learn the same from the revelations of the Master.

I know that it is difficult for you to believe that this can possibly be, but it is not the miracle, as you call it, for that is the transformation of the human soul into the divine soul, which is the result of the power of the Holy Spirit in its operations. No, the miracle – **the great miracle – is the changing of the human into the divine.**

6 January 1918 – Elizabeth (the cousin of Mary, the mother of Jesus)

**Book of Truths**

For a moment, think that there is nothing between you and the Father, and that as regards your longings and His love, they are face to face, and no mediator intervenes or can intervene. Only the Father's love and you, alone. Think of this; and you will realize not only what a wonderful thing the Divine Love is, but what a wonderful thing your soul is that it can become so in nearness through love with the Father.

This is the only way of becoming at-one with Him, and everything besides is inefficacious to bring about the great transformation of which the higher spirits have written you. So many spirits are engaged in this great work, which is the real second coming of Jesus – and which means the second coming of the love, and mercy and privilege of receiving the love.

**God's Divine Love: Pray for it, ask for it, and receive it.**

**Our Heavenly Mother and Father simply desire for us to ask for Their Love.**



**BOOK of TRUTHS – PADGETT MESSAGES 1914 – 1923**

**Padgett Messages      Book of Truth by Joseph Babinsky**  
**True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I, II, III, IV by Geoff Cutler**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)  
[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

(Jesus of Nazareth – born 7 January 7BCE, died 13 March 29CE)

25 December 1915

I am here, Jesus –

I come tonight, because I see that you are lonesome and feel the need of companionship, and I come to you as a brother and friend to cheer you and make you feel that though you have no mortal friend with you, yet you have a friend in the spirit who is closer than a mortal brother and who loves you with a deep and abiding love.

Today has been one in which the people of your land have celebrated what they suppose is my birthday, and have also worshiped me as one of the triune Godhead, as they believe. But as I have told you before, such worship is all wrong and is very distasteful to me, and only makes me the more anxious and determined that this great falsehood shall be exposed and not believed in any longer.

There is only one God and that is the Father, and He alone must be worshiped, for He alone can save mortals from the result of their sins and from the consequences of the great fall of the first parents. I do not want men to look upon me as anything more than an elder brother who is filled with the Divine Love of the Father, and very close to Him in the qualities of love and faith.

I am a spirit who is possessed of a knowledge of the attributes of the Father, that no other spirit is, and yet am only one of His children as you and the rest of mankind are, and for my own brothers to worship me as “god” makes me very unhappy, seeing that they can have such a little knowledge of the truths of the Father.

Tomorrow this worship and praise will be continued and I must look upon it with all the distaste that I have, and realize that I am not able to set men aright in their beliefs and worship. Oh, I tell you the harvest is ripe and the labourers are few, but very soon, I hope this truth of the oneness of God, and the brotherhood of myself with all humanity may be revealed to mankind through the messages that you may receive and transmit to men.

The one great truth that is the foundation of men’s salvation is the new birth, and the fact that the Divine Love of the Father is waiting for every man to let it enter his soul and make him at-one with the Father.

I am with you very often and am trying to impress you with the great necessity of having these truths revealed, as men’s souls are longing for the truth, and their intellects are dissatisfied with the present teachings of theology, and the sayings of the Bible in many places. While this is to be deplored, yet the time will come when the light that I came into the world to disclose, will shine for every man who may come within the reach of my teachings. Last night, I was reading, as you read an article, which advocated the eliminating from the Christian teachings of a large part of the New and nearly the whole of the Old Testament, and the formulating of a faith based entirely on my sayings and the writings of some of the Bible writers. Such a plan is one that should be investigated by the thinking Christians of the present day, and in a modified way adopted.

The only difficulty in carrying out this plan effectively and having it produce the results desired, is that the Bible does not contain many sayings of mine disclosing the truths, and does contain many sayings attributed to me which I never said. Take that saying over which a controversy is now being had, and which is referred to in another article contained in the book mentioned, that is, that I said, I came not to bring peace to the world, but rather a sword. (Matthew 10:34)

Now, while it appears in Matthews' Gospel as coming from me, I never said it nor used any expression that would convey the meaning that some of the commentators are endeavouring to place upon the words. I never taught war upon a man's neighbours, and never at any time was such a thought a part of my teachings to the disciples or to any others. No, militarism is all wrong, and against all the precepts of truth, and it should not, for a moment, be believed by any Christian or by any one else that such action was ever advocated by me.

While the truth will cause a division, as I know, among men as to what the truth is, and may even separate and cause bitter thoughts and even hatred to arise in the souls of men towards their fellow men, and even brother may come to dislike brother, yet the accomplishing of such results was not the object of my coming to Earth and teaching the truths, but rather are they results of the unavoidable conflict between truth and error. Truth cannot compromise even for the sake of peace, and error will not submit or acknowledge its untruth so long as it can get any mortal to believe in and advocate it.

And because of the great gift of free will to man, truth itself, with all the power and knowledge of the Father back of it, will not compel a man to accept it against his will. And hence, as man is very fallible and thinks and believes according as his finite, mental faculties convince him that a certain thing is or is not true, he will not be willing to surrender his convictions until the truth shall come to him in such a way as to persuade him of its reality; and as men differ so much in the operations of their minds and reasoning faculties there will necessarily be a great division among them as to what is and what is not true. And hence there will arise disputes and hatred and even wars among them in maintaining their respective beliefs and opinions as to what is truth.

**While these feelings of discord must necessarily follow the advent of truth**, yet I did not come for the purpose of bringing a sword, but for **the purpose of showing men what the truths are, and of causing harmony and belief in these truths**. Never is hatred, nor discord nor war among men justified – no matter what the cause – and if men will only learn the truth there will never exist such feelings or acts.

Truth is of itself, a thing apart, and admits of no variations or modifications, and, hence, the minds of men must submit to and embrace truth; it will never accommodate itself to the beliefs of men. One is fixed and unchangeable, and the other is always changeable, and until founded on a knowledge of the truth, will at sometime or other have to change, because in the end truth will be established in the hearts and minds of men, so that harmony and peace shall reign in all God's universe.

Error does not exist in the world because God created it or permits it to exist, but solely because there belongs to man an unrestricted will, which controls and influences his thoughts and acts, and which in turn is influenced by the desires and appetites of the mortal.

I know it is said that if God did not permit evil and carnal thoughts and desires to exist in the world, there would be no reason or possibility for man to exercise his will in a way that would bring him to all these feelings of hatred, etc., that I speak of. But this is merely saying that if a man had not the power of free will he would commit no sin and indulge in no error, for you must know that in his creation he was

given not only the privilege and the power, under certain conditions, to become a being entirely free from sin (which is merely the violation of God's established laws) but also the privilege and power to violate these laws. As he wills so shall he be.

Everything in nature may be turned into an instrument of harm if the laws which establish the functionings and workings of these things are violated. Sin as an abstract thing, does not exist, but is the result of disobedience to some law whose operations in conformity to its creation must be pursued, and should always be pursued; and men who violate it must suffer the consequences of such violation.

Mortals may not fully realize that every law carries with it a penalty for its violation, and this applies to the smallest law in the material universe as well as to the greatest law in the spiritual kingdom, and this penalty is just as sure in its operation as is the law itself.

A man may be created, physically, almost perfect and so long as he lives in that way which does not violate some physical law which is operating to keep him in that physical perfection he will suffer no pain or inharmony in his being; but just as soon as he does violate this law, the penalty therefore asserts itself, and he suffers. Now this arises not because there was existing in the abstract any pain or suffering and had not man violated this law he would never have known that there was such a thing as pain or suffering; but when he did violate the law, there came into operation the penalty which, as I said is always the result of violating the laws of harmony.

And the same principle applies to the moral and spiritual universe. As I said, there is no such thing as sin or error in the abstract, for so long as a mortal may know and follow the truth he will never realize the existence of any such thing as sin or error, but the moment that law of truth is violated, the penalty asserts itself, and man realizes that sin and error do exist; not as an abstract entity, but as a concrete sensitive thing, which will continue to exist, until the violation of that law ceases, and harmony in its operation is again restored, or rather until man in his thoughts and acts is brought into harmony with the operations of the law. So you see, God did not create or permit sin or error to exist in the sense that it is an independent entity, waiting to influence men to do wrong and violate His laws of perfect harmony, but rather that when men in the exercise of their will, which He will not compel, violates one of His laws, and thereby, as to themselves, interferes with that harmony, they cause the inharmony to arise, which brings with it the pains and sufferings and sins and errors which are prevalent in the world.

Let men think, if they can, of sin or error in the abstract, and then try to describe it. What is the result? Only vacuity.

So I say, God did not create sin or error, but gave to man that great gift of will, free and not subject to His control, and then man became the responsible being that he is. But in giving man this great gift, He did not relinquish or subordinate His will to that of man nor did He confer upon man the power to change or modify His immutable laws, which He, Himself, will not do. And within the limitations that man can exercise his will, that is when such exercise does not interfere with the will of God or His laws, man may exercise that will with impunity, and without responsibility, as it were; but when in the exercise of that will he infringes upon the will of God or violates one of His laws, then, while man is not controlled in the exercise of his will, yet for such violation he must pay the penalty which such violation calls into operation.

God has decreed that His universe shall be one of harmony in its workings, and that no man shall destroy or interfere with that harmony, and no man can; but as man is a part of that harmony, his every

act which tends to interfere therewith – and it does not, except as to himself – brings upon himself the penalty of that interference.

Let a man who has violated this harmony, and thereby as to himself, becomes inharmonious, again get into that harmony, and as to him there would be no sin or error; and let every man do this and there would be no sin or error in all God's universe.

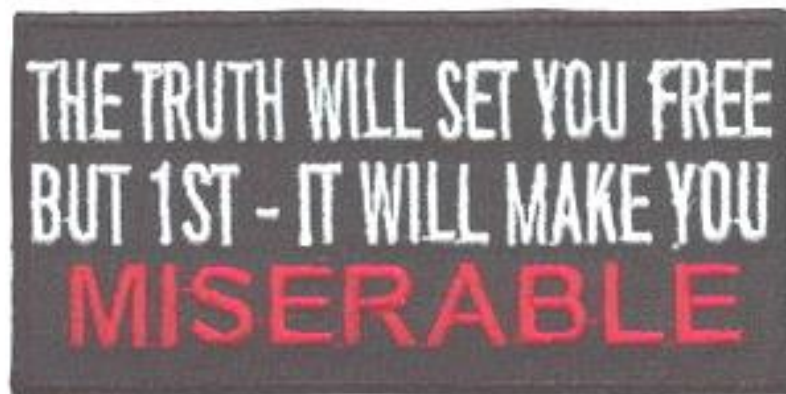
So, I repeat, there is no sin or error, in the abstract, in all the universe, and they appear only when man in the exercise of his will, interferes, as to himself, in the harmony of God's laws. It makes no difference what the cause of this interference may be, or in what way the will of man may have been exercised, or for what reason, to bring about this inharmony, the effect is the same. Because harmony and inharmony cannot exist together no matter what the cause may be. No matter that in one case the cause may appear excusable or even, apparently forced on the individual. The excuse for, or apparent justification of the cause will not make what is inharmonious unite and work in unison with God's laws of harmony.

And hence the man whose will may be excused in the way mentioned by reason of heredity, or environments, or want of proper mental or moral instruction is just as much out of harmony with the violated law, as is the man who wilfully violates the law. The penalty must be enforced just the same in each case, as the only remedy is the restoration of the harmony.

But there is this difference between the individuals of what may be called the involuntary class and the individuals of the voluntary class, the former will find it easier, and with more rapidity, to get into this condition of harmony than will the latter.

**So men must not accuse God in permitting sin and error to exist in the world, as they do not exist, except as man brings them into existence by the wrongful exercise of his will. All sin and error bring their sufferings,** and if there were no sufferings, and men were permitted to exercise their wills irrespective of the laws which govern the universe, without incurring the penalties then the only result would be that anarchy would prevail in all God's universe where men live, and in the spirit universe as well, for the will and its great franchise of unrestricted exercise pass with the mortal when he leaves his material body.

*So with all my love I will say, goodnight.  
Your brother and friend – Jesus*



THE TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE  
BUT 1ST - IT WILL MAKE YOU  
MISERABLE

## Matthew 11

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.study-light.org/bible/glt/matthew/11.html>

1 WHEN Jesus had finished commanding his twelve disciples, he departed from that place to teach and to preach in their cities. 2 But when John heard in prison of the works of Christ, he sent by his disciples, 3 And said to him, Are you the one who is to come, or are we to expect another? 4 Jesus answered and said, Go and describe to John the things which you see and hear. 5 The blind see, and the lame walk, and the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, and the dead rise up, and the poor are given hope. 6 And blessed is he who does not stumble on account of me.

7 When they went away, Jesus began to speak to the people concerning John, What did you go out to the wilderness to see? A reed which is shaken by the wind? 8 If not so, what did you go out to see? A man dressed in fine clothes? Behold those who wear fine clothes are in kings' houses. 9 And if not so, What then did you go out to see? A prophet? Yes, I tell you, and much more than a prophet. 10 For this is he of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before your face, to prepare the way before you. 11 Truly I say to you, that among those who are born of women, there has never risen one who is greater than John the Baptist; and yet even the least person in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he. 12 From the days of John the Baptist until now, the kingdom of heaven has been administered by force, and only those in power control it. 13 For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John. 14 And if you wish, accept it, that he is Elijah who was to come. 15 He who has ears to hear, let him hear.

16 But to whom shall I liken this generation? It is like boys who sit in the street and call to their friends. 17 And say, We have sung to you, but you would not dance; and we have wailed to you but you did not mourn. 18 For John came, neither eating nor drinking, and they said he is crazy. 19 The Son of man came, eating and drinking, and they said, Behold, a glutton and a wine-bibber, and a friend of publicans and sinners. And yet wisdom is justified by its works. 20 Then Jesus began to reproach the cities in which his many works were done, and which did not repent. And he said, 21 Woe to you, Chorazin! woe to you, Bethsaida! for if in Tyre and Sidon had been done the works which were done in you, they might have repented in sackcloth and ashes. 22 But I say to you, It will be easier for Tyre and Sidon in the day of judgment, than for you. 23 And you, Capernaum, which have exalted yourself up to heaven, shall be brought down to Sheol; for if in Sodom had been done the works which were done in you, it would be standing to this day. 24 But I say to you, It will be easier for the land of Sodom in the judgment day, than for you.

25 At that time, Jesus answered and said, I thank you, O my Father, Lord of Heaven and Earth, because you have hidden these things from the wise and the men of understanding, and you have revealed them to children. 26 O yes, my Father, for such was your will. 27 Everything has been delivered to me by my Father, and no man knows the Son except the Father, nor does any man know the Father but the Son, and he to whomever the Son wishes to reveal. 28 Come to me, all you who are tired out and carrying burdens, and I will give you rest. 29 Take my yoke upon you, and learn from me, for I am genial and meek in my heart, and you will find rest to your souls. 30 For my yoke is very pleasant, and my burden is light.

**Elias (Elijah) was not John the Baptist, neither was John a reincarnation of Elias.**

**BOOK of TRUTHS – PADGETT MESSAGES 1914 – 1923**

**Padgett Messages Book of Truth by Joseph Babinsky**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

**True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I, II, III, IV by Geoff Cutler**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

<http://new-birth.net/padgetts-messages/true-gospel-revealed-anew-by-jesus-volume-1/elias-elijah-was-not-john-the-baptist-vol-1-pg274/>

Received by James Padgett Washington D.C.

7 February 1917

I am here, Elias.

I want also to encourage you in the belief that you have the great work to do, and that you must not falter or delay the coming of the messages, for if you will only think for a moment, you will realize that there is no other way in which these truths can at this time be conveyed to mankind.

You must not doubt, or cause yourself to hesitate for a moment to believe that the work has been imposed upon you as one not fitted to receive these truths. I know that sometime it is hard for you to believe that you have been selected to do this great work or that you are fitted to receive these great spiritual truths that are to be given to the world, but you must not let such thoughts linger in your mind, for it is a fact that you have been selected to do the work, and you must not shirk it, for if you do, mankind may remain a long time in ignorance of what the truth is, and the way in which it can take on the Essence of the Father, and become His true children, and partakers of His nature, so that the very Essence and Divinity of the Father may become a part of the people.

The work must be done by you and you must not doubt, but have a firm conviction of its truth and try your best to receive the messages. I merely wanted to say this much, as I am much interested in the work. Yes, there are a great number present, and you have around you a wonderful spiritual influence which should cause you to believe that these spirits are present trying to help you.

I was Elijah of the Old Testament, and I actually lived and was a prophet among the Jews, and was not John the Baptist, nor was he a reincarnation of me as some of Earth teachers claim. John was himself alone. He was in the flesh only once and was not a reincarnation of me or any one else. I will not write more now, so good night.

Your brother in Christ

Elias

## **Jesus was the Messiah and the true Christ as he taught when on Earth.**

P.157 True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol II by Geoff Cutler  
20 April 1916

I am here, John *the Baptist* –

I have not written you for some time, and tonight I come merely to let you know that I have not forgotten you, and am with you quite often, trying to help you with my love and influence.

No, I was not present then. Well, I am glad that you had such an experience, and I will tell you that you shall have many more experiences of that kind, for the Celestial spirits are your friends and companions, and where they are, only love can come.

[*Question*] Well, that does seem contradictory, but the fact is, that I never sent my disciples to ask any such question. I knew at the time of the baptism of Jesus that he was the promised Messiah, and that knowledge never left me or degenerated into a doubt. This passage of the Bible (Matthew 11:1-19) has no foundation in fact, for I never thought it necessary to ask any such question, and, as I have said, I never asked it.

To me, Jesus was the real Christ, and I knew that he was the true and only one, and that no other would come after him. For when he brought to light the fact that God had bestowed upon mankind the great possibility of obtaining the Divine Love and the divine nature, there never thereafter arose the necessity for the existence or coming of another Christ. The great gift that was necessary to make man a being divine had been bestowed, and beyond that there was nothing that the Father had to bestow upon mankind.

I am so sorry that such an untruth should have been written and incorporated in the Bible. It did Jesus an injustice and made me appear as a contradictory prophet and messenger of his coming. When I said, I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness, make straight the way of the Lord, I meant that I knew that Jesus was the true Christ, and that forever thereafter would that knowledge be mine. No, I did not send my disciples to ask the question that you referred to.

As I knew then, I know now, that Jesus was and is the true Son of God, and the saviour of mankind, in the sense that he brought life and immortality to light. I will soon come and write you on some of these Bible declarations.

I will now stop, and in doing so say, that you have my love and blessings and the love of the Father, which is the great love that makes you a part of the divine essence of the Father.

*So my dear brother, goodnight, your brother in Christ – John the Baptist*

## Matthew 12

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studylight.org/bible/glt/matthew/12.html>

1 AT that time, Jesus walked on the sabbath through the wheat fields; and his disciples became hungry, and they began to pluck ears of wheat and eat. 2 But when the Pharisees saw them, they said to him, Behold, your disciples are doing what is unlawful to do on the sabbath. 3 But he said to them, Have you not read what David did, when he and those who were with him were hungry? 4 How he entered into the house of God, and did eat bread that was on the table of the Lord, that which was not lawful for him to eat, nor for those who were with him, but only for the priests? 5 Or, have you not read in the book of law, that the priests in the temple disregard the sabbath, and yet are blameless? 6 But I say to you, that there is one here, who is greater than the temple. 7 But if you only knew what it means, I want mercy and not sacrifice, you would not condemn those who are blameless. 8 For the Son of man is Lord of the sabbath. 9 And Jesus departed from thence and came to their synagogue. 10 And there was a man there whose hand was withered. And they questioned him, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath? that they might accuse him. 11 He said to them, Who is the man among you who has only one sheep, and if it should fall into a pit on the sabbath, would he not take hold of it and lift it up? 12 How much more important is a man than a sheep? It is therefore lawful to do good on the sabbath. 13 Then he said to the man, Stretch out your hand. And he stretched out his hand, and it was restored like the other.

14 And the Pharisees went out, and they took counsel concerning him, so as to do away with him. 15 But Jesus knew of it, and departed from thence; and a great many people followed him, and he healed them all. 16 And he charged them not to say where he was, 17 So that what was said by the prophet Isaiah might be fulfilled, who said, 18 Behold my servant with whom I am pleased, my beloved one, in whom my soul rejoices; I will put my Spirit upon him, and he will preach justice to the peoples. 19 He will not argue, nor will he cry aloud; and no man will hear his voice in the street. 20 He will not break even a bruised reed, and he will not extinguish a flickering lamp, until he brings justice to victory; 21 And in his name will the peoples find hope.

22 Then they brought near to him a lunatic, who was also dumb and blind; and he healed him, so that the dumb and blind man could speak and see. 23 All the people were amazed and said, Perhaps this man is the son of David? 24 But when the Pharisees heard of it, they said, This man does not cast out demons, except by Beelzebub, the prince of demons. 25 But Jesus knew their thoughts, and said to them, Every kingdom which is divided against itself, will be destroyed; and every house or city that is divided against itself, will not stand. 26 And if Satan cast out Satan, he is divided against himself; how then will his kingdom stand? 27 So if I cast out demons by Beelzebub, by what do your sons cast them out? For this reason they will be your judges. 28 And if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God has come near to you. 29 Or, how can a man enter into a strong man's house and plunder his goods, except he first bind the strong man, and then he plunders his house? 30 He who is not with me is against me; and he who does not gather with me, shall be dispersed. 31 Therefore I say to you, that all sins and blasphemies will be forgiven to men; but the blasphemy against the Spirit shall not be forgiven to men. 32 And whoever speaks a word against the Son of man, will be forgiven; but whoever speaks against the Holy Spirit shall not be forgiven, neither in this world nor in the world to come. 33 Either produce like a good tree with good fruits, or produce like a bad tree with bad fruits; for a tree is known by its fruits. 34 O generation of scorpions, how can you speak good things when you are bad? For the mouth speaks from the fullness of the heart. 35 A good man brings out good things from good treasures, and a bad man brings out bad things from bad treasures. 36 For I say to you, that for every foolish word which men speak, they will have to answer for it on the day of judgment. 37 For by your words you shall be justified, and by your words you shall be found guilty.



[38](#) Then some of the men of the scribes and Pharisees answered and said to him, Teacher, we would like to see a sign from you. [39](#) But he answered and said to them, An evil and adulterous generation wants a sign; and no sign will be given to it, except the sign of the prophet Jonah. [40](#) For as Jonah was in the whale's belly three days and three nights, so the Son of man will be in the heart of the Earth, three days and three nights. [41](#) Even the men of Nineveh will rise up in judgment with this generation, and find it guilty; for they repented through the preaching of Jonah, and behold, a greater than Jonah is here.

[42](#) The queen of the south will rise up in judgment with this generation, and find it guilty; for she came from the far ends of the Earth that she might hear Solomon's wisdom, and behold a greater than Solomon is here. [43](#) When an unclean spirit goes out of a man, it travels in places where there is no water, and seeks rest, and does not find it. [44](#) Then it says, I will return to my own house from whence I came out; so it comes back and finds it empty, warm, and well furnished. [45](#) Then it goes away and brings with it seven other spirits worse than itself, and they enter and live in it; and the end of that man becomes worse than at first. Such will happen to this evil generation.

[46](#) While he was speaking to the people, his mother and his brothers came and stood outside, and wanted to speak with him. [47](#) Then a man said to him, Behold your mother and your brothers are standing outside, and they want to speak with you. [48](#) But he answered and said to him who told him, Who is my mother and who are my brothers? [49](#) And he pointed his hand to his disciples and said, Behold my mother, and behold my brothers. [50](#) For whoever does the will of my Father in heaven, he is my brother and my sister and my mother.

**BOOK of TRUTHS – PADGETT MESSAGES 1914 – 1923**

**Padgett Messages Book of Truth by Joseph Babinsky**

**True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I, II, III, IV by Geoff Cutler**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

21 October 1916

I am here, Judas –

**... the greatest sin is the sin against the holy spirit – the sin of neglecting or refusing to allow the holy spirit bring to the soul of a man the great Divine Love of the Father. And not only is this sin the greatest because of the results that flow from it, but because it will continue to be sin so long as man refuses to permit its forgiveness.**

*Your brother in Christ – Judas*

[Forgiveness is the receipt of the Father's Love, the Divine Love, into the soul of the personality asking for and earnestly seeking the Love and forgiveness. It is only this Love that removes the errors and potentialities to cause harm to others and oneself. This energy, being the Love, steadily and progressively changes one's soul from the natural to the Divine and in doing so, removes errors from the soul, such errors being the natures that bring about error/sin. While one rejects the Love, forgiveness cannot occur, hence this is the greatest sin that one can commit.]

**BOOK of TRUTHS – PADGETT MESSAGES 1914 – 1923**

**Padgett Messages      Book of Truth by Joseph Babinsky**  
**True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I, II, III, IV by Geoff Cutler**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)  
[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

21 November 1916

I am here, Paul –

I desire tonight to finish my message on hell – what it is and what its purpose is.

Hell is a place as well as a condition, and the man who believes that it is nothing more than a condition of his mind or soul will be wonderfully surprised, as well as disappointed. I know that the condition of mind and soul to a very large extent creates a man's hell, and is the chief source of his suffering and the darkness that surrounds and envelops him; yet this condition is not the only source of that suffering, or of darkness in which he finds himself.

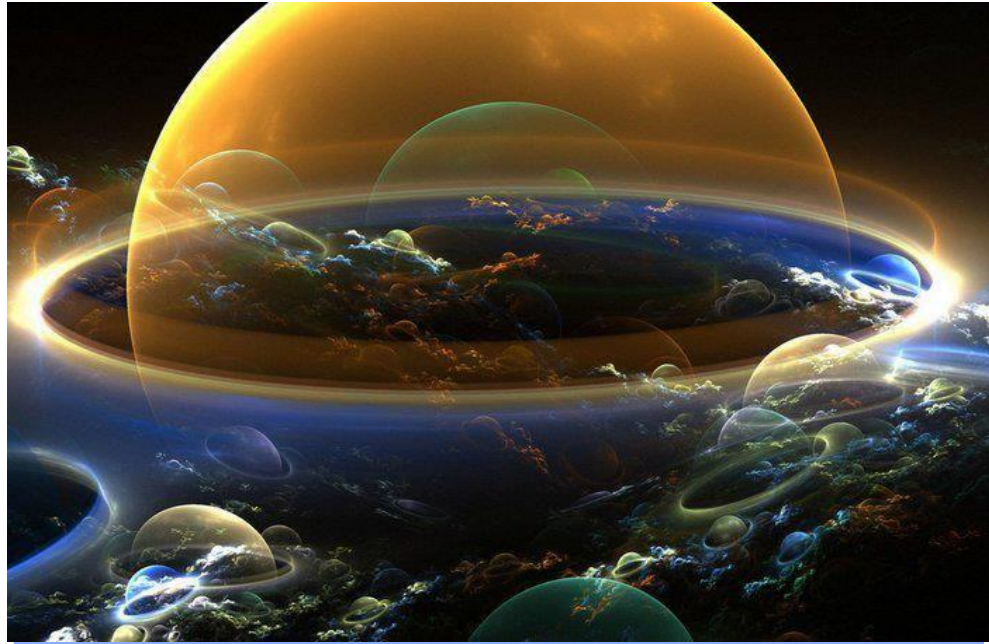
Hell is a place, and a place that has all the appearances and ingredients that are in exact agreement with the person's state as produced or caused by the condition of his mind or soul. It is not a place of universal character, fitted for the habitation of all souls, irrespective of conditions of degrees of defilement and sin and darkness. It is not a single place forming a common home for all fallen souls, but is composed of many and different places, and as has been said, there are many hells having gradations of appearances and surroundings that are suitable for causing additional sufferings which souls may have to endure. (Spheres of Disharmony of which there are three.)

The expression, "the lowest depths of hell" is not a meaningless one, but portrays a truth – a real existing fact that many spirits are now experiencing the reality of.

In its broadest sense, hell is every place outside of heaven. And heaven is that place where everything entering into it – its appearance and qualities and its inhabitants – is in perfect harmony with the respective laws of God and His will concerning the same. And this statement involves the fact that there are several heavens, because the heaven of the redeemed, or those who have received the divine essence in their souls and become of the divine nature of the Father, is a distinct heaven from that wherein live those who have been restored in their natural love to the perfect condition that the first parent possessed before the fall – the condition of the restitution to mankind to that perfection which was lost by the disobedience of the first man and woman.

Mortals commonly believe that heaven is a condition; and yet the Bible, in which so many believe, attempts to describe this heaven as a place with its streets of gold, and pearly gates, etc. And as a fact, it is a real, substantial place, having all the elements and appearances of a home of bliss, which help to bring to its inhabitants happiness and joy in addition to the happiness which their soul perfection and development cause them to have.

Then, as heaven is a place, having real substance, perceptible to the spirits that inhabit it, why should not hell be a place of real substance also, with those qualities and appearances exactly suited to add to the unhappiness of those who are fitted for it? The spirit world, both heaven and hell, are places of substance, having their planes and divisions and limitations of occupancy, and not mythical, invisible conceptions of mind such as you mortals ordinarily conceive ghosts to be. The spirits of mortals are real and more substantial than are the physical bodies of mortals, and these planes and divisions, whether of heaven or hell, have a more real existence than have the mortals in their places of habitation or confinement in the Earth life.



**SPHERES of PARADISE**

**INFINITE and UNIVERSAL SPHERES**

**ETERNAL SPHERES**

**CELESTIAL HEAVENS**

**Soul spheres  
are not  
numbered.**

**Soul spheres  
are to:**



**The New Birth = Become at one with God: sphere 8**

**Peak World =**

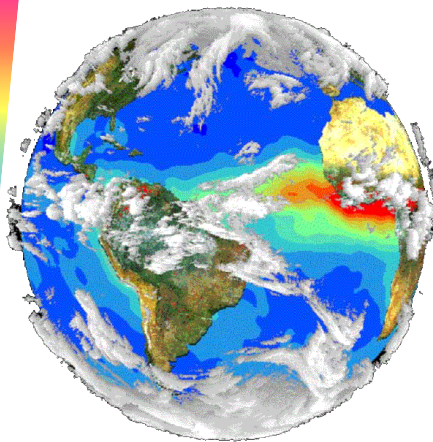
**6**

**NATURAL  
LOVE  
WORLDS**

**4**

**2**

**1**



**7**

**5**

**3**

**Spirit body  
spheres are  
1 -7**

**DIVINE  
LOVE  
WORLDS**

**Earth world is for  
the physical body.**

The hells are places of darkness and sufferings; but in them are no fires or brimstone, etc., as have been so commonly represented by the preachers and teachers of some churches, because there is nothing therein that would feed fires or that fires could affect. And there are no devils, or “Satan,” though there are evil spirits of men that are more wicked and vicious and horrifying than have ever been pictured of Satan and his devils.

In your communications you have had some very realistic descriptions of hell from those who are actually living therein and experiencing its tortures and realities, and I will not take the time here to attempt to describe it. I will only say that, as it has not entered into the minds of men to conceive the wonders and beauties of heaven, neither have they ever conceived of the horrors and sufferings of hell.

But from all this men must not understand that the punishment and darkness which the spirits endure in the hells are specifically inflicted by the Father because of any wrath that He may have towards these spirits, or to gratify any feelings of revenge, or even to satisfy any outraged justice, for it is not true. **Man, when he becomes a spirit, is his own judge and executioner**, submitting to and receiving the inexorable results of the law, that “whatsoever a man sows, that shall he also reap.”

This is a law that is necessary to preserve or bring about the harmony of God’s universe. While it may appear to man, at first sight, to be a harsh and cruel law, yet in its workings and results, even to the individual spirit who may suffer in the reaping, it is a most benign and beneficial law. For the darkness and sufferings of a few years, as you mortals say, bring about an eternity of light and happiness.

The law must rule; and in all the apparent harshness and suffering and want of mercy, the great love of the Father overshadows the sufferer, and finally makes the defiled and wicked soul become one of purity and goodness. Men may never have thought of the fact that if it were possible for these evil spirits to live in heaven, their sufferings and unhappiness would be greater than what they endure by living in the place that is more in agreement in its surroundings and appearances, with their own distorted conditions of soul. So even in their hells, the Father is merciful and good.

And regarding the second proposition of the preacher in his sermon, namely, that this duration of the spirit in hell is eternal, everlasting and without end, how it must have hurt and violated the teachings of his soul, and his conception of the loving Father, to come to such a conclusion! But, yet, being bound by his creeds, and the domination of his belief that the Bible is the sole authority upon hell, as well as heaven, in the conviction of his mind – and here I want to emphasize mind, for his heart was not in agreement – he declared that the duration of the sufferings and life of the hells is eternal, saying Jesus proved it to be, not only because it was in the Bible, but because the true meaning of the original Greek word can have no other translation. He did not recall that **Jesus**, even if he used such expression, **did not speak in Greek**, and that back of the Greek word, in order to obtain the true meaning of the word used by Jesus, he, the preacher, must go to the word as it was uttered by Jesus and its true meaning.

So many preachers and commentators on the Bible attempt to determine a most vital truth by a shade of meaning that they conceive a particular word, in its original language, may have, when they are not justified in concluding that such word had at the time used, such shade of meaning, or that the original as they conceive it to be, was the original word actually spoken or written. They seem to lose sight of the fact that the writings of **the Bible, I mean the manuscripts to which they make reference to prove the correctness of their conclusions, are far removed from the original writings, and that by reason of the copying and recopying of the word upon which they rely, and the shade of meaning that they give it in their interpretations may not have been the word originally used.** Of course, they have no way of learning this fact and, consequently, they have to resort to the best authority that

they can have access to. But under such circumstances, it is not a justifiable thing to have a vital question of man's future and destiny determined by the shade of meaning that may be given to one word or more words, without reference to other declarations of the same book having relation to the subject matter of the inquiry.

The preacher said that in his conclusion as to the question, he must be governed by the Bible alone, and had no right to indulge in speculation of the philosophies of other men; and that in the Bible he could find nothing that would justify him in coming to any other conclusion than that the duration of punishment in hell is eternal. Well, he was not honest with himself; for if he had searched a little more deeply, and had given as much credence to other parts of the Bible as to the passage that he quoted, he would have found a strong statement to the effect that spirits in hell have the possibility of leaving it, and not only that, but that a part of the great mission of Jesus, upon whose supposed declaration the preacher based his conclusion, was to show the way and induce these spirits to leave their hells.

This was the Master's first work after he became a spirit, and he would not have attempted to preach to these wicked spirits in hell, so wicked, according to the Bible, that God because of their great sins when mortals, punished them as He never punished any other of His children for their disobedience, utterly destroying them as a race and His only living human creatures from the face of the Earth, leaving only Noah and his family as a reminder of the great "failure" of God in His creation.

So I say, if the preacher had searched the Bible, he would have found that the hell that contained the spirits of all the human race that was living at the time of the flood, except Noah and his family, was not in its duration eternal.

And again, had the preacher searched further he would have found that the Master himself, declared by necessary implication, that, at least, for some of the wicked who became inhabitants of hell, there was possibility of release, and certainty upon conditions. I refer to the declaration attributed to him where he said, "He that sinneth against the son of man, it shall be forgiven him, but he that sinneth against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, nor in the world to come" [Matthew 12:32]. Now, to any reasonable man, there is only one interpretation of this declaration, and that is that for any and all sins, except that against the Holy Ghost, there is forgiveness, in the next world as well as in the mortal world. And this being a fact, it is an irresistible conclusion that the Father would not compel a spirit to remain in hell after He had forgiven that spirit's sins.

No, the preacher had not searched the Scriptures, as he was in duty bound to do; else his conclusion – could he have ridden his mind of the beliefs that the creeds of his church had driven into his intellect, and of the teachings of the ancient fathers, and of the churches that had taught such false and damnable doctrines for so many years – would have been very different.

The preacher repudiated the old teachings that there would be physical suffering in hell, or fire or brimstone, etc., and expressed his commiseration for those preachers and others who had taught such doctrine, and for their awful responsibility and accounting, and his commiseration was needed and appropriate. But I want to say here that he needs as much, if not more, commiseration for the preaching of his false doctrines, as did those preachers to whom he refers. He has more light, or may have, and his accounting will be correspondingly greater.

I have written a long letter, and you are tired and I must stop, but before doing so, let me declare the truth to be, that hell is not a place of eternal punishment – that all the hells as well as other parts of the spirit world are places of progression and the privilege of probation is not taken from any spirit, no

matter how wicked. For all are God’s children, and in His plans for the perfecting of the harmony of the universe, and man’s salvation, all the hells will be emptied, and the hells themselves destroyed.

But men must not think from this that the duration of suffering in these hells is necessarily short, for that is not true. Some of the inhabitants of these places have been in such darkness and suffering for centuries, as mortals count time; and may be for centuries more. But the time will come when they will have the awakening to the fact that they may become children of light; and then, when they make the effort to progress, they will succeed.

The sooner that mankind learns that hell is not a place of punishment to satisfy the wrath of an angry God, but merely the natural and necessary living place of the spirit, whose condition of soul and mind demands, and that condition changes, and it will change, the hell of its habitation will change until finally for that spirit all the hells will disappear.

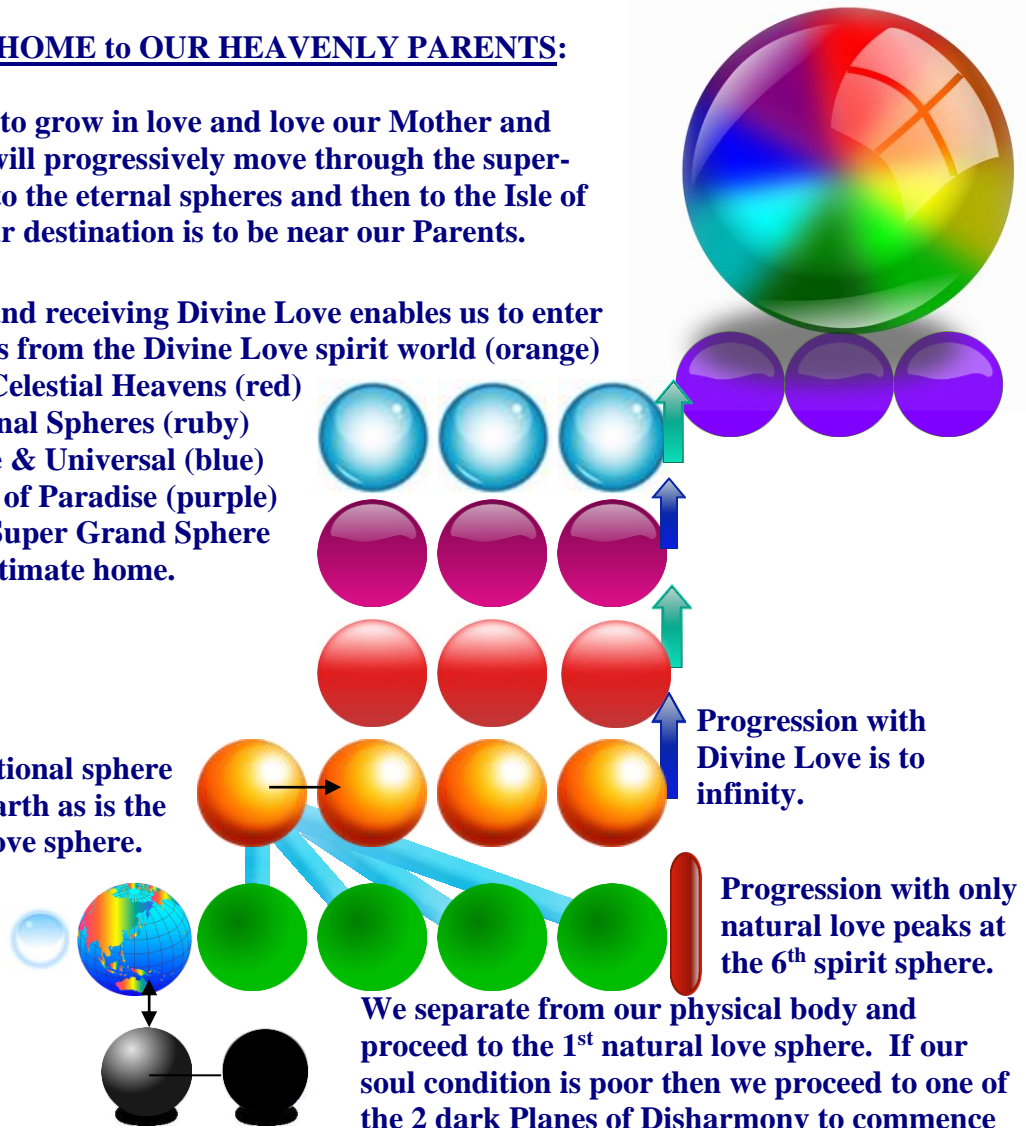
You are tired and I must stop. *So thanking you, and leaving you my love and blessings,  
I am your brother in Christ – Paul*

**JOURNEY HOME to OUR HEAVENLY PARENTS:**

**As we learn to grow in love and love our Mother and Father, we will progressively move through the super-universe, into the eternal spheres and then to the Isle of Paradise, our destination is to be near our Parents.**

**Asking for and receiving Divine Love enables us to enter and progress from the Divine Love spirit world (orange) then to the Celestial Heavens (red) then to Eternal Spheres (ruby) then Infinite & Universal (blue) then to Isles of Paradise (purple) then to the Super Grand Sphere being our ultimate home.**

**Pre-incarnational sphere is close to Earth as is the 1<sup>st</sup> natural love sphere.**



**Progression with Divine Love is to infinity.**

**Progression with only natural love peaks at the 6<sup>th</sup> spirit sphere.**

**We separate from our physical body and proceed to the 1<sup>st</sup> natural love sphere. If our soul condition is poor then we proceed to one of the 2 dark Planes of Disharmony to commence our development of love.**

**Note: The 1<sup>st</sup> Divine Love Sphere and the 1<sup>st</sup> Sphere of Disharmony may simply be planes within the 1<sup>st</sup> Natural Love Spirit World.**

## Matthew 13

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studyLight.org/bible/glt/matthew/13.html>

1 THAT same day Jesus went out of the house, and sat by the seaside. 2 And many people gathered around him, so that he had to go up and sit in a boat, and all the people stood on the seashore. 3 And he spoke many things to them in parables, and said, Behold the sower went out to sow; 4 And when he had sown, some seed fell on the roadside, and the fowls came and ate it. 5 Other fell upon the rock, where there was not sufficient soil; and it sprang up earlier because the ground was not deep enough; 6 But when the sun shone, it was scorched, and because it had no root, it dried up; 7 And other fell among thistles, and the thistles sprung up and choked it. 8 And other fell in good soil, and bore fruit, some one hundred, and some sixty, and some thirty. 9 He who has ears to hear, let him hear. 10 Then his disciples drew near to him and said, Why do you speak to them in parables? 11 He answered and said to them, Because to you it is granted to know the mystery of the kingdom of heaven, but it is not granted to them. 12 For to him who has, shall be given and it shall increase to him; but to him who has not, even that which he has shall be taken away from him. 13 This is the reason I speak to them in figures, because they see and yet cannot perceive; and they hear and yet do not listen, nor do they understand. 14 And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Isaiah who said, Hearing you will hear, but you will not understand; and seeing you will see, but you will not know. 15 For the heart of this people has become hardened, and their ears hear heavily, and their eyes are dull; so that they cannot see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their hearts; let them return, and I will heal them. 16 But as for you, blessed are your eyes for they see; and your ears for they hear. 17 For truly I say to you, a great many prophets and righteous men have longed to see what you see, and did not see it; and to hear what you hear, and did not hear it. 18 Now you listen to the parable of the seed. 19 Whoever hears the word of the kingdom and does not understand it, the evil one comes and snatches away the word which has been sown in his heart. This is that which was sown on the roadside. 20 That which was sown upon the rock, this is he who hears the word, and immediately accepts it with joy; 21 But it has no root in him, except for a while; and when trouble or persecution comes because of the word, he immediately stumbles. 22 That which was sown among thistles, this is he who hears the word, but worldly thoughts and the deception caused by riches choke the word, and it becomes fruitless. 23 That which was sown upon good soil, this is he who hears my word, and understands it, so he bears fruit and produces some one hundred, and some sixty, and some thirty.

24 He related another parable to them, and said, The kingdom of heaven is like a man who sowed good seed in his field. 25 And when the men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went away. 26 But when the blade sprang up and bore fruit, then the tares also appeared. 27 So the servants of the landowner came and said to him, Our lord, behold, did you not sow good seed in your field; whence did the tares come into it? 28 He said to them, An enemy did this; his servants then said to him, Do you want us to go and pick them out? 29 But he said to them, It might happen that while you were picking out the tares, you might uproot with them also the wheat. 30 Let them both grow together until the harvest; and at the harvest season, I will say to the reapers, Pick out first the tares, and bind them into bundles to be burned; but gather the wheat into my barns. 31 He related another parable to them, and said, The kingdom of heaven is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took and sowed in his field. 32 It is the smallest of all seeds; but when it is grown, it is larger than all of the herbs; and it becomes a tree, so that the fowls of the sky come and nest in its branches. 33 He told them another parable. The kingdom of heaven is like the leaven, which a woman took and buried in three measures of flour, until it was all leavened. 34 Jesus spoke all these things to the people in parables; and without parables he did not speak to them. 35 So that it might be fulfilled which was said by the prophet, who said, I will open my mouth in parables, and I will bring out secrets hidden before the foundation of the world. 36 Then Jesus left the multitudes and came into the house; and his disciples came up to him, and

said, Explain to us the parable of the tares and the field. [37](#) He answered and said to them, He who sowed good seed is the Son of man. [38](#) The field is the world; the good seed are the sons of the kingdom; but the tares are the sons of evil. [39](#) The enemy who sowed them is Satan; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels. [40](#) Therefore, just as the tares are picked out and burned in the fire, so shall it be at the end of the world. [41](#) The Son of man will send his angels, and they will pick out from his kingdom all things which cause stumbling, and all workers of iniquity. [42](#) And they will throw them into the furnace of fire; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. [43](#) Then the righteous ones shall shine as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. He who has ears to hear, let him hear.

[44](#) Again, the kingdom of heaven is like a treasure which is hidden in the field, which a man discovered and hid, and because of his joy, he went and sold everything he had, and bought that field. [45](#) Again, the kingdom of heaven is like a merchant, who was seeking good pearls. [46](#) And when he had found one costly pearl, he went and sold everything he had, and bought it. [47](#) Again, the kingdom of heaven is like a net which was thrown into the sea, and it gathered fish of every kind. [48](#) When it was filled, they drew it to the shore, and sat down and sorted them; the good ones they put into bags, and the bad they threw away. [49](#) So will it be at the end of the world; the angels will go out and separate the bad from among the righteous, [50](#) And they will throw them into the furnace of fire; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. [51](#) Jesus said to them, Have you understood all of these things? They said to him, Yes, our Lord. [52](#) He said to them, Therefore every scribe who is converted to the kingdom of heaven, is like a man who is a householder, who brings out new and old things from his treasures.

[53](#) When Jesus had finished these parables, he departed thence. [54](#) And he came to his own city; and he taught them in their synagogues, in such a way, that they were amazed and said, Where did he get this wisdom and these wonders? [55](#) Is he not the carpenter's son? Is not his mother called Mary? and his brothers, James and Joses and Simon and Judah? [56](#) Are not all his sisters with us? Where did he get all these things? [57](#) And they were perplexed about him. But Jesus said to them, No prophet is insulted, except in his own city and in his own house. [58](#) And he did not perform many miracles there, because of their unbelief.



Celestial Soul Condition, page 175 via Zara Borthwick and Nicholas Arnold

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

### The Baptism Message: In the Peace and Truth of Love

Received by Nicholas Arnold,

27April 2006

Good morning Nicholas and a sun-filled morning it is. I see that you received a splendid message of Peacefulness from Caspian, a very bright and glorious, jovial soul, whom we always enjoy his good company here in these Celestial Realms. Your soul perceptions are working well and as you can see, it is I Jesus presently with you and I desire to write a little on the interpretation and meaning of Christ as this has become a topic of discussion among the Fellowship and so little has been revealed about the Christ. I thought to give some more definition and to shed some light on this subject.

I mentioned briefly in a message conveyed to James Padgett, about the time of my baptism by John and in this message the Christ was mentioned. The Divine Love of the Father is first and foremost in helping the soul develop a relationship in faith with the Father. **The Christ Principle is the Living Spirit of Truth conferred to me by my Father when I was baptised.** This Spirit of Truth was present in my soul upon my soul's creation by my Father and it was present in my soul as I lived on Earth all those years ago. Up until the time of the Baptism, this Spirit guided my inner soul understandings of my life with the Father and taught and revealed many Truths about the natural man and how to perfect one's soul in the Love of the Father. The Spirit formed part of my soul hence my description to James Padgett about It being somewhat other than the man Jesus. Up until the time of the baptism I knew of this still, quiet voice in my soul, this guiding **Spirit of Truth** and as I continued to pray and receive my Father's Divine Love and other Graces, this Spirit would teach and illustrate certain facts about my life and the purpose of my life to reveal to mankind the Way to the Father, the Divine Love of the Father and the way to live love and faith subject to the Will of my Father.

When I was baptised by my friend John, this was a symbolic ending of my private life and beginning of my public life; a public ministry of teaching, healing and loving. It was during this baptism with John that the Blessing of my Father and Bestowal of Divine Love in the presence of humanity in the setting of the river that my Father conveyed upon me the activation of my **Spirit of Truth** that could commence being of this world.

The baptism represented and was symbolic of many things happening all at one time and was in the context of my short life on Earth, a defining moment. The defining moment in essence was this, at this moment that the baptism transpired the Father, John, I, and other souls present were all united in the moment when humanity and the Father and the Son of Man were all together and At-One in the Peace and Truth of Love. This moment was a still moment in my life and represented all of us being together in the perfect harmony of the Christ, Jesus, John the Baptist, the Divine Love, The Holy Spirit, other people by and in the river that for this moment on Earth the Celestial Kingdom of Heaven was opened and that the Truth had arrived. If you utilise your soul perceptions, and ask for insight you may well see the essence of all that I have explained in this loving uniting moment of Truth and soul understanding.

The Christ Principle being this Spirit of Truth and how my Father conferred this upon me in my soul's creation which then became fully living at the time of my baptism was consequently liberated by my Father upon my death and completion of life on Earth. The soul upon physical expiration does not die the same physical death and so the Spirit of Truth, the Christ being part of the form of my soul did not have its death as did my own physical life.

The Christ, living Spirit of Truth that resides in my soul is still presently in my soul today and will be so for all time, was liberated upon my death and this is the omnipresence that I spoke of in my message to James Padgett. I do speak of the economy of the Father in my messages to James Padgett and the Spirit of Truth is very economical in function and purpose for it enables my love and Spirit to be in all places at once helping to convey teachings of Truth and Love with regard of our Heavenly Father's Divine Love and a soul's relationship in this.

I hope this has been helpful and may contribute to further discussions regarding the experiences that you have in your Divine relationships with the Father. We are always present with you, helping and guiding you all toward more Love and Peace.

This morning it has been a pleasure to write with you, from your friend and loving brother,  
*The Christ, Jesus.*



**INDWELLING SPIRIT, THOUGHT ADJUSTER,  
MYSTERY MONITOR (all being the same):**

The external elements, instruments of the Father, do not form attributes of our own soul upon its initial creation by our Heavenly Parents, these are the Spirit of Truth, the Indwelling Spirit, and Divine Love.

The Holy Spirit, conveys Divine Love to your soul should you earnestly and lovingly ask for it. This is the only function of the Holy Spirit – Acting Spirit.

The Indwelling Spirit becomes present when we are around the age of six. This means that the unseen helper of the Father and Mother – the Indwelling Spirit – can always interact with the mortal soul and to be of service so that eventually the leadings from the Spirit may be the catalyst for that soul to seek our Parents.

The Indwelling Spirit reveals intrinsic workings of Father and Mother to your soul.

The Indwelling Spirit functions in much the same way as the Holy Spirit, ask and it will provide support and guidance.



The Indwelling Spirit / Thought Adjuster only works with us on the mind, feeling and psychic levels directly with our personality on conscious and unconscious levels of reality. It is the Divine Minister with hands-on help from our attending angels that do the actual adjusting of our mind circuits – of all our circuits, even the physical if need be.



Spirit of Truth becomes active more so when you connect to the Source Soul and commence receiving Divine Love.

You are a spirit person having a physical experience. Your physical body is encased within your spirit body.

The spirit body only exists because our soul wants it to. In the fullness of love, even all our encrustments and wrongness is not actually bad, they are just the nether side of love.

So evil is literally a state of mind, and once you heal it you even feel love for your wrongness and even no longer hate it – that being full self-acceptance. But you can't contrive these feelings or level of awareness, it has to come of itself and will through the higher levels of your Healing.

## Matthew 14

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.study-light.org/bible/glt/matthew/14.html>

1 AT that time Herod the tetrarch heard the news about Jesus. 2 And he said to his servants, This man is John the Baptist; he has risen from the dead; this is why great miracles are wrought by him. 3 For Herod had arrested John, and bound him, and put him in prison, because of Herodias, his brother Philip's wife. 4 For John had said to him, It is unlawful to have her as your wife. 5 So Herod wanted to kill him, but he was afraid of the people, because they accepted him as a prophet. 6 When Herod's birthday came, the daughter of Herodias danced before the guests, and it pleased Herod. 7 He therefore swore to her with oaths, that he would give her anything that she asked. 8 And she, because she was instructed by her mother, said, Give me right here on a tray the head of John the Baptist. 9 And the king was very sorry; but because of the oaths and the guests, he commanded that it be given to her. 10 So he sent and had John beheaded in the prison. 11 And his head was brought in on a tray, and given to the girl; and she took it to her mother. 12 Then his disciples came and took up his body and buried it, and they came and informed Jesus.

13 When Jesus heard it, he departed thence by boat, alone to a desert place; and when the people heard of it, they followed him by land from the cities. 14 And Jesus went out and saw large crowds, and he had pity for them, and healed their sick. 15 When it was evening, his disciples came to him, and they said to him, This is a lonely place, and it is getting late; dismiss the people so that the men may go to the villages and buy food for themselves. 16 But he said to them, It is not necessary for them to go; you give them something to eat. 17 They said to him, We have nothing here, except five loaves of bread and two fish. 18 Jesus said to them, Bring them here to me. 19 And he ordered the people to sit down on the ground, and he took the five loaves of bread and the two fish, and he looked up to heaven and he blessed them, and he broke them, and gave them to his disciples, and the disciples placed them before the people. 20 So they all ate, and were satisfied; and they took up the fragments which were left over, twelve full baskets. 21 And the men who ate were five thousand, not counting the women and children.

22 And immediately he urged his disciples to go up into the boat, in advance of him to the crossing place, while he dismissed the people. 23 And when he had dismissed the people, he went up to the mountain alone to pray; and when darkness fell he was still there alone. 24 But the boat was many miles away from the land, tossed by the waves, for the wind was against it. 25 And in the fourth watch of the night, Jesus came to them, walking on the water. 26 And his disciples saw him walking on the water, and they were scared, and they said, It is a false vision; and they cried out because of their fear. 27 But Jesus spoke to them at once and said, Have courage; it is I; do not be afraid. 28 And Peter answered and said to him, My Lord, if it is you, command me to come to you on the water. 29 Jesus said to him, Come. So Peter went down from the boat, and walked on the water, to come to Jesus. 30 But when he saw that the wind was severe, he was afraid, and began to sink, and he raised his voice and said, My Lord, save me. 31 And our Lord immediately stretched out his hand and grasped him; and he said to him, O you of little faith, why did you doubt? 32 And when they went up into the boat, the wind quieted down. 33 And they who were in the boat came and worshipped him; and they said, Truly you are the Son of God.

34 And they rowed and came to the land of Gennesaret. 35 And the men of that country recognized him, and they sent word to all the villages around them; so they brought to him all who were seriously sick. 36 And they besought him, that they might touch even the edge of his robe; and those who touched it were healed.

## LOAVES and FISHES

25 April 1917 – John (Apostle)

Book of Truths

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

Well, that is a question that has caused men to doubt and consider and explain in various ways the so-called miracle of the loaves and fishes. As I was a disciple of the Master at that time, it is quite natural that I should be expected to state whether such a miracle ever occurred, and of course, I can state what the fact in relation thereto is. And notwithstanding that it has been used by preachers and teachers for many centuries to show the wonderful power possessed by Jesus, and thereby cause the people to believe in and accept him as God, or at least having God-like powers, and has been used to work much good among those who were seeking for the true religion, yet I am compelled and sorry to say, that no such miracle ever took place. While Jesus had wonderful powers, and understood the workings of the spiritual laws to a far greater extent than any mortal who ever lived, yet he had not the power to increase the loaves and fishes as is set forth in the account of the miracle. To be able to do so would be against the laws of God governing the material things of His creation, and also beyond and outside of the powers conferred on any man or angel by any spiritual laws.

There are certain laws by which we who are acquainted with and use them and may cause a dematerialization of physical substances, and also may to a limited degree cause a materialization of spiritual substances, but I am not acquainted with any law that would have operated, under the control of Jesus, to increase the loaves and fishes to the great number mentioned in the story referred to. As a fact, I know that no such miracle took place, and Jesus will tell you the same. There are other alleged miracles in the Bible that never had any existence as a fact.

### **Revelation 18: Jesus disclaims several miracles and incidents attributed to him.**

(This message is referred to as Revelation 12 on page 31 in New Testament Revelations of Jesus of Nazareth) 6th, 9th, 13th, & 22<sup>nd</sup> December 1954

Received by Dr Samuels, Washington D.C.

<http://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html>

<http://new-birth.net/samuels-messages/53-revelations/revelation-18-the-first-miracle-and-other-absurdities-ntr31/>

<http://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html?file=files/opensauce/Downloads/MEDICAL%20-%20SPIRITUAL%20REFERENCES/Revelations%20via%20Dr%20Samuels.pdf>

I am here, Jesus:

The first supposed miracle is that of my having fed thousands of hungry listeners who were without food and who simply by my supposed powers were supplied bread and water on the occasion of my preaching to them in the hills of Trans-Jordan. [Well, I must say that the many people who ate with me that supper, ate fish and bread](#) and wine and even figs and dates as well, which the New Testament does not mention, but this food had been either brought along with them or that as in the case of fish, had been caught by the fishing boat of my disciples and then cooked by some of the women who were present at the time; in other words, the meal which we all enjoyed at the time was a substantial one and was one that was retained in the recording of my activities in Trans-Jordan by later writers who received it from my disciples, but this meal had nothing miraculous about it except that all food is miraculous as it comes from the Heavenly Father for the sustenance of His children, but it was not a miracle in the sense that the New Testament interprets it and conceives it to be.

To continue along these lines, I wish to add that during that evening, my disciples took their fishing boat and turned their way back to Galilee in the vicinity of Capernaum, and I remained behind to dismiss the multitude which was not four or five thousand but considerably less, and I then withdrew to pray. I later took one of the little boats of the many that were anchored near the shore and made my way in it that

night. As the wind was strong I was eventually able to catch up with them. They were happy to see me and took me into their fishing boat, but with the moonlight shining on my white robe, it appeared as they later told me that I looked like a ghost and that standing up near the mast of the boat, [it seemed that I was walking on the waves](#). From this episode has come the unfortunate story of my having walked on the waters and I say that this, too, has had a deterrent effect upon my mission as the Messiah to all men.

As for the story of the women taken in adultery, this actually took place and I actually spoke to her accusers as it is portrayed in the New Testament and it is a fact that I confounded the Jews who brought her to me. I could go on relating many other incidents in my life during my ministry, some of which are true and others false and I shall come again to reveal to you what actually did take place.

Continued

I want to tell you more about the absurdities of the New Testament. [Another is the supposed miracle of the water changed to wine at the marriage feast at Cana](#). At this time a cousin of mine on the side of my mother was being married and as the wine gave out, I was able to procure wine from a nearby wine dealer by simply paying for it and using the water jugs that are mentioned in the New Testament.

[An incident in the Bible more consistent with truth is the Bethesda pool story](#) in which the lame man was cured by his faith that I could heal him. Furthermore I did tell my disciples [at the lake of Gennesaret to lower their nets](#) in a certain place to be able to make a great haul of fish, which they did, and this took place as a result of my psychic knowledge that a great school of fish had just reached that area of the lake and my disciples, especially Peter Simon, were especially overcome.

Also in the gospels of Mark and Matthew, mention is made of my returning from Bethany to Jerusalem on Monday of the Passion Week. They state that, being hungry, I stopped at a fig-tree with leaves blossoming, [but finding no fruit I cursed the tree, which, according to the gospel of Matthew, immediately withered](#).

The truth of the matter is that I had just returned from Lazarus' house where I had enjoyed a good breakfast, served to me by Martha and prepared by Mary, and that I was not hungry, but merely curious, because this being early April, it was not the time for fig-trees to give fruit, and seeing leaves on the tree, I expected to see figs. I wish to make it clear that I never cursed anything or anybody at any time, neither a fig tree nor [Chorazin or Capernaum, the town on lake Gennasaret](#), for I came to save and not destroy. Furthermore, the tree did not begin to miraculously wither, and it was not Matthew who wrote those words, but another many years later who was interested in showing my divinity through the only way he could understand my Messiahship, supernatural powers rather than soul development.

I give you here actual facts for you to use with absolute assurance in the truths of these happenings in your book on the New Testament.

Jesus of the Bible      and      Master of the Celestial Heavens

## Matthew 15

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studyLight.org/bible/glt/matthew/15.html>

1 THEN Pharisees and scribes from Jerusalem came up to Jesus, saying, 2 Why do your disciples disregard the tradition of the elders, and they do not wash their hands when they eat food? 3 Jesus answered and said to them; Why do you also disregard the commandment of God on account of your tradition? 4 For God said, Honour your father and your mother, and whoever curses his father and his mother, let him be put to death. 5 But you say, Whoever says to a father or to a mother, Whatever you may be benefited from me is Corban (my offering), he need not honour his father or his mother. 6 So you have rendered useless the word of God for the sake of your tradition. 7 O you hypocrites, the prophet Isaiah well prophesied concerning you and said, 8 This people honour me with their lips, but their heart is far away from me. 9 And they worship me in vain, when they teach the doctrines of the commandments of men.

10 Then he called the people and said to them, Listen and understand. 11 It is not what enters into the mouth which defiles man; but what goes out of the mouth, that is what defiles man. 12 Then his disciples came up and said to him, Do you know that the Pharisees who heard this saying were offended? 13 But he answered and said to them, Every plant that my heavenly Father did not plant, shall be uprooted. 14 Leave them alone; they are blind guides of the blind. And if the blind lead around the blind, both will fall into a pit. 15 And Simon Peter answered and said to him, My Lord, explain this parable to us. 16 And he said to them, Even yet do you not understand? 17 Do you not know that what enters into the mouth goes into the stomach, and thence, through the intestines, is cast out? 18 But what comes out of the mouth comes out from the heart; and that is what defiles man. 19 For from the heart come out evil thoughts, such as fornication, murder, adultery, theft, false witness, blasphemy. 20 It is these that defile man; but if a man should eat when his hands are unwashed, he will not be defiled.

21 And Jesus went out from thence, and he came to the border of Tyre and Sidon. 22 And behold, a Canaanite woman from these borders, came out crying aloud, and saying, Have mercy on me, O my Lord, son of David; my daughter is seriously afflicted with insanity. 23 But he did not answer her. And his disciples came up to him and urged him, saying, Dismiss her, for she keeps crying aloud after us. 24 And he answered and said to them, I am not sent, except to the sheep which went astray from the house of Israel. 25 But she came and worshipped him, and said, My Lord, help me. 26 Jesus said to her, It is not right to take the children's bread and throw it to the dogs. 27 But she said Yes, my Lord, even the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from the master's tray, and they live. 28 Then Jesus said to her, O woman, your faith is great; let it be to you as you wish; and her daughter was healed from that very hour. 29 And Jesus departed from thence, and he came toward the Sea of Galilee; and he went up to a mountain and sat down there. 30 And a great many people came to him, who had with them the lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others; and they laid them down at the feet of Jesus, and he healed them. 31 So that the people wondered, to see the dumb speaking, and the maimed healed, and the lame walking, and the blind seeing; and they praised the God of Israel. 32 Jesus then called his disciples and said to them, I have compassion for this people, for they have remained with me three days, and they have nothing to eat; and if I dismiss them fasting, they might faint on the way; but this I do not wish to do. 33 His disciples said to him, Where can we get bread in this desolate place to feed all this people? 34 Jesus said to them, How many loaves of bread have you? They said to him, Seven, and a few small fish. 35 So he ordered the people to sit on the ground. 36 Then he took the seven loaves of bread and the fish, and gave thanks, and he broke them, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples gave them to the people. 37 And all of them did eat and were satisfied; and they took up of the fragments that were left over, seven full baskets. 38 And those who did eat were four thousand men, besides women and children. 39 And when he had dismissed the people, he went up to the boat and came to the border of Magadan.

**Whilst we are receiving our Heavenly Parents' Divine Love, and that this Love is causing change within our soul and spirit attributes, the greatest Truth known to man and spirit is that this is the way our Mother and Father are actually loving us! When we progress, it is God's way of loving us into love and then we live what we are, love.**

**HARMONY within the SOUL = HARMONY within the PHYSICAL BODY:**

**Emotional injuries, erroneous beliefs, harmful intentions are all damages encrusted upon one's soul. Such injuries are to the spirit body in which the soul is disconnected via cords of light.**

**Such man embraced errors degrade the pristine soul and such damages impact upon one's spirit body which in turn emerge as discomforts, then pains, then as illnesses within the physical body.**

**Medical assistance and treatment may alleviate the illness / pain however the cause remains.**

**Until we endeavour to remove the errors and injuries, the propensity for the illness remains.**

**Love energy from our Mother and Father is the only substance, together with Feeling Healing, that alleviates and progressively removes errors and injuries, and this Love energy is the only substance that permanently brings about harmony and health for our soul which subsequently brings about health to our spirit body and physical body.**

**Earnestly pray for, ask for, and receive the Love from our Heavenly Parents, such Love will always be provided to those who ask for same – always!**



## Matthew 16

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studyLight.org/bible/glt/matthew/16.html>

1 AND the Pharisees and Sadducees came up to him to tempt him; and they asked him to show them a sign from heaven. 2 But he answered and said to them, When it is evening, you say, It is clear, for the sky is red. 3 And in the morning you say, It is a winter day, for the sky is red and cloudy. O hypocrites, you know how to judge the face of the sky, but the signs of the present time you are not able to distinguish. 4 A wicked and adulterous generation wants a sign; and no sign shall be given to it, except the sign of the prophet Jonah. And he left them and went away.

5 When his disciples came to the crossing place, they had forgotten to take bread with them. 6 He said to them, Look out and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees. 7 And they were reasoning among themselves and saying, It is because we have not brought bread. 8 But Jesus knew it and said to them, What are you thinking among yourselves, O you of little faith; is it because you have not brought bread? 9 Do you not yet understand? Do you not remember the five loaves of bread of the five thousand, and how many baskets you took up? 10 Neither the seven loaves of bread of the four thousand, and how many baskets you took up? 11 How is it that you did not understand that I was not talking to you about the bread, but to beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees? 12 Then they understood, that he did not say that they should beware of the leaven of the bread, but of the teaching of the Pharisees and the Sadducees.

13 When Jesus came to the country of Caesarea of Philippi, he asked his disciples saying, What do the men say concerning me, that I am merely a son of man? 14 They said, There are some who say John the Baptist, others Elijah, and still others Jeremiah, or one of the prophets: 15 He said to them, Who do you say that I am? 16 Simon Peter answered and said, You are the Christ, the Son of the living God. 17 Jesus answered and said to him, Blessed are you, Simon son of Jonah, for flesh and blood did not reveal it to you, but my Father in heaven. 18 I tell you also that you are a stone, and upon this stone I will build my church; and the doors of Sheol shall not shut in on it. 19 I will give you the keys of the kingdom of heaven; and whatever you bind on Earth shall be bound in heaven, and whatever you release on Earth shall be released in Heaven. 20 Then he charged his disciples not to tell any man that he is the Christ. 21 From that time Jesus began to make known to his disciples, that he will shortly have to go to Jerusalem, and suffer a great deal from the elders, and the high priests and scribes, and be killed, and rise up on the third day. 22 So Peter took him aside and began to rebuke him, and he said, Far be it from you, my Lord, that this should happen to you. 23 But he turned, and said to Peter, Get behind me, Satan, you are a stumbling-block to me; for you are not thinking of the things of God, but of men.

24 Then Jesus said to his disciples, He who wishes to come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross and follow me. 25 For whoever wishes to save his life shall lose it; and whoever loses his life for my sake shall find it. 26 For how will a man be benefited, if he should gain the whole world and lose his own soul? Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul? 27 For the Son of man will come in the glory of his Father with his holy angels; and then he will reward each man according to his works. 28 Truly I say to you, There are men who stand here, who will not taste death, until they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.

**BOOK of TRUTHS – PADGETT MESSAGES 1914 – 1923**

**Padgett Messages Book of Truth by Joseph Babinsky**  
**True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I, II, III, IV by Geoff Cutler**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)  
[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

**JESUS is not GOD**

11 November 1914 – Ann Rollins

**Book of Truths**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

Jesus is only a son of God and is not the God or any part of Him. He is the one for them to seek and ask his aid in order to learn the truth. Yes, I know, but they will have to learn sooner or later that the holy spirit is of God and not a medium of Jesus to bring about their new birth and entrance into God's kingdom. He is the one that confers the blessings of the spirit and they will realize it when they receive the spirit's inflow of love and grace.

The holy spirit is the one that can cause the inflowing of God's love and it is present in all meetings as it is without form or personality. It is the messenger of God and it can be in all places at the same time so that the penitent, no matter how far apart, can receive its influence and feel its saving grace and love. It is not necessary for it to use other spirits to carry its love and influence. It of itself is able and all comprehending enough to influence the persons who seek for its inflowing.

Jesus is not a spirit in the sense that God is a spirit. He is only an individualized spirit as you are. He is only a spirit of such wonderful development that he can control all the spirits of his own manner of thinking and who have been born again into God's kingdom so that he can have them do his work just as he teaches them to do. Yes, he can direct the holy spirit in the sense that when the penitent prays for help, the holy spirit will respond and fulfil the work that the Father has provided it to do.

13 January 1915 – Jesus

**Book of Truths**

I merely claimed to be my Father's son and messenger. I did not claim to be God.

Yes, I said that my Father sent me and that is true. I did live before I came to Earth with my Father in the Heavens and so did you.

I have not seen God in the sense that I have seen you, but in the sense that my love is so very abundant and truly His love that He appears to my soul's eyes just as plainly as you appear to my natural eyes.

You will see Him with your soul's eyes.

31 January 1915 – Jesus

**Book of Truths**

The Father is not capable of being seen with the physical or spiritual sight, but can only be seen with the soul's eyes of perfect love.

## HOLY SPIRIT is not GOD

6 June 1915

Book of Truths

I am here, Jesus –

I want to tell you, once and for all, that the holy spirit is not God and that the unpardonable sin is a thing which has no existence either in the world of mortals or in the spirit world. I never used the expression contained in the Bible in reference to the unpardonable sin, and it has done more harm to my cause than most any other thing.

I was not conceived by the “holy ghost” as many believe. I was a man created and born as other men; only, as I have told you, I was without sin. All writings which make the holy spirit equal to the Father are untrue. The holy spirit, as I have told you, is a mere instrument of God in doing His work among men, and for men to believe that the holy spirit is God, is blasphemy – but even that sin will be forgiven men.

I hope that before we get through our writings I will make it so plain and convincing that the holy spirit is not God, but a mere spirit, though the greatest spirit in His kingdom, that men will cease to worship it as God. I will write a formal message on this subject, and you will see that the holy spirit cannot possibly be God. So do not let this question interfere with your belief in me or in what I write to you. You are now in the way to truth and the kingdom; and if you will continue to pray and have faith you will become an inhabitant of that kingdom, no matter what the Bible may say which is apparently in conflict with what I write.

*So with all my love, I will say goodnight.  
Your friend and brother – Jesus*



**We are endowed by our Parents with natural love, maybe we neglect this gift from time to time. As we progress in time, we can add the greatest gift there is to our being, that is by asking for and receiving Divine Love. Not only does the infusion of Divine Love, with one's Feeling Healing, repair our natural love attributes, we evolve into a joyous and loving person in all respects. With the infusion of Divine Love, with the two loves, we become the complete being.**

## Matthew 17

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studyLight.org/bible/glt/matthew/17.html>

1 AND after six days Jesus took Peter and James and his brother John, and brought them up to a high mountain alone. 2 And Jesus was transfigured before them, and his face shone like the sun, and his clothes turned white like light. 3 And there appeared to them Moses and Elijah, as they were talking with him. 4 Then Peter answered and said to Jesus, My Lord, it is better for us to remain here; and if you wish, we will make three shelters here, one for you, and one for Moses, and one for Elijah. 5 And while he was speaking, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them, and a voice came out of the cloud saying, This is my beloved Son, I am pleased with him; hear him. 6 When the disciples heard it, they threw themselves on their faces, and they were greatly frightened. 7 And Jesus came near them and touched them, and said, Arise, do not be afraid. 8 And they raised up their eyes, and they saw no man, except Jesus alone. 9 And as they were going down from the mountain, Jesus commanded them, and said to them, Do not speak of this vision in the presence of anyone, until the Son of man rises from the dead. 10 And his disciples asked him, and said, Why then do the scribes say that Elijah must come first? 11 Jesus answered and said to them, Elijah will come first, so that everything might be fulfilled. 12 But I say to you, Elijah has already come, and they did not know him, and they did to him whatever they pleased. Thus also the Son of man is bound to suffer from them. 13 Then the disciples understood that what he had told them was about John the Baptist.

14 And when they came to the people, a man approached him and knelt on his knees, and said to him, 15 My Lord, have mercy on me; my son is an epileptic and has become worse; he often falls into the fire, and often into the water. 16 And I brought him to your disciples, but they were not able to heal him. 17 Jesus answered and said, O faithless and crooked generation, how long shall I be with you? and how long shall I preach to you? bring him here to me. 18 And Jesus rebuked him, and the demon went out of him; and the boy was healed from that very hour. 19 Then the disciples came up to Jesus when he was alone, and said to him, Why could we not heal him? 20 Jesus said to them, Because of your unbelief; for truly I say to you, If there is faith in you even as a grain of mustard, you will say to this mountain, move away from here, and it will move away; and nothing would prevail over you. 21 Nevertheless this kind does not come out, except by fasting and prayer.

22 While they were returning through Galilee, Jesus said to them, The Son of man will shortly be delivered into the hands of men; 23 And they will kill him, and on the third day he will rise up. And they were very much grieved.

24 And when they came to Capernaum, those who collect two coins of silver as head-tax came to Peter and said to him, Would not your master give his two coins? 25 He said to them, Yes. And when Peter entered the house, Jesus anticipated and said to him, What do you think, Simon? from whom do the kings of the Earth collect custom duties and head-tax? from their sons, or from strangers? 26 Simon said to him, From strangers. Jesus said to him, Then the sons are free. 27 But so as not to offend them, go to the sea, and throw out a hook, and the first fish which comes up, open its mouth and you will find a coin; take it and give it for me and for you.

## **Elias (Elijah): His experience while on Earth and the Spirit World. Transfiguration on the Mount a reality.**

11 October 1916 Received by James Padgett Washington D.C.

Page 248 of Vol I of True Gospel Revealed Anew by Jesus

I am here, Elias. (Elijah, Prophet to the Hebrews.) I will write a short message tonight as I promised.

While on Earth I was a prophet to the Hebrews and tried to warn them that God was not pleased with the manner in which they were living, especially in not obeying the commandments as to their worship and the individual lives they were leading. I was not a man who knew the attributes of God as I now know them, for then, to me, He was more a God of wrath and jealousy than of love and mercy, and the most of my teachings were to warn the Hebrews of the wrath that would certainly fall upon them unless they were more obedient and followed the laws of Moses.

I now know that the wrath of God is not a thing to be feared, and that His wrath is not a thing of reality. That when men disobey His laws and neglect to worship Him in truth and in spirit, His feeling towards them is one more of pity and sorrow than of wrath, and that instead of punishment He extends to them His Mercy and Love.

In my time the God of Love was not known to the people in any practical way although He was written of as a God of Love, and the people were not looking so much for love as the fearing His wrath; and it was only by threatening them with His wrath could they be made to realize that they were disobedient and aliens from Him.

They had not that soul development that comes with love, and their aspirations were almost wholly for the possession of the things of life and for a happiness that such possession could give to them, as they thought. They expected a Kingdom of God on Earth and such Kingdom was to be one that should rule and govern the earthly affairs of men. Of course they believed that when such Kingdom should be established, sin and the troubles of life would be eradicated, and all the world would be subject to the dominion of such Kingdom.

Their hopes and aspirations were in the nature of national hopes and aspirations and not in those of the individual. The individual was swallowed up in the nation and happiness was to be a national one instead of an individual one, except so far as the national happiness might be reflected upon and partaken of by the individuals. I, myself, knew nothing of the Divine Love, and could not possibly have known, for then it was not open to man's seeking, as it had not been restored by the Father. But I knew of a higher development of the natural love than did most of the people, and realized what increased happiness such development would give to the individual who might possess it. I also knew that prosperity and power of the nation, as such, would not bring the happiness of love, but only the pleasures and satisfaction which increased possessions would naturally create.

**The Jews were a carnally (worldly) minded race and the development of the spiritual side of their natures was very slight.** Their acquisitiveness was large both as individuals and as a nation, and when they were prosperous they lost their sense of dependence on God, and resorted to those practices and that manner of living that would enable them, as they thought, to get the most enjoyment out of their possessions. The future, that is the future after death, did not enter very much into their consideration of existence, and they lived emphatically for the present. If you will read the Biblical history of those times, you will find that most of the warnings of the prophets came to them when they as a nation were

most prosperous, and, as they thought, independent of God, or at least, of not being compelled to call upon Him for help and succour.

What I have said showed the characteristics of the Jews, and they still have these characteristics although since the coming of Christ and the teachings of his doctrines that have become so widely known, the spirituality of the Jews have been increased and broadened. At times they would heed my warnings and at other times they would not. Sometimes they considered me as a friend, and sometimes as an enemy.

Well, **I was psychic and frequently heard voices of instruction and admonition from the unseen world**, and, as was our knowledge in those days, supposed that such voices was the voice of God, and so proclaimed to the people. **But now I know that such voices were those of spirits that were trying to help the people**, and bring them to a realization of the moral truths which Moses had taught.

**When Jesus was born into the flesh, there came with him a rebestowal of the Divine Love, and through his teachings that fact became known to men.** We who were in the higher spirit spheres (natural love spheres of the spirit worlds) also came to know of that gift, and while none of us received it to the degree that Jesus did, yet **we received it and became pure and holy spirits, free from sin and error, and partakers of the Divine Essence of the Father and possessors of immortality.**

And so, at the time of the transfiguration on the mount, **some of us possessed that Love to such a degree that our appearances were shining and bright**, as described in the Bible. **But Jesus was brighter than Moses or myself, for he had more of this Divine Love in his soul and could manifest it to the wonderful degree that he did, notwithstanding his physical body.**

Our appearance and his appearance on the mount were to show to the mortals and spirits that the Divine Love had been rebestowed and received by both mortals and spirits, and this was the cause of our meeting. And while accounts of that event have been disseminated in the mortal world ever since its occurrence, so also, had that fact become known in portions of the spirit world, and many spirits as well as mortals, have sought for and found that love to their eternal happiness.

Its existence was a fact then and it is a fact now, and the Love is open to all mankind as well as spirits. **The voice that the apostles heard proclaiming that Jesus was the well beloved son was not the voice of God, but that of one of the Divine spirits whose mission it was to make the proclamation.** This incident was not a myth but an actual fact that formed a part of the Plan of the Father to assure man of his salvation.

I will not write more now, but will come later and write you further on this subject of the rebestowal of the love and of my experience in receiving it. So with my love and blessings, I will say good night.

Your brother in Christ,

Elias



## Matthew 18

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studyLight.org/bible/glt/matthew/18.html>

1 At that very hour the disciples came up to Jesus and said, Who is greatest in the kingdom of heaven? 2 So Jesus called a little boy, and made him to stand up in the midst of them, 3 And he said, Truly I say to you, Unless you change and become like little boys, you shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. 4 Whoever therefore will humble himself like this little boy, shall be great in the kingdom of heaven. 5 And he who will welcome one like this little boy, in my name, welcomes me. 6 And whoever misleads one of these little ones who believe in me, it would be better for him that an ass' millstone were hanged on his neck and he were sunk in the depths of the sea.

7 Woe to the world because of offences! Offences are bound to come; but woe to the man by whose hand the offences come! 8 If your hand or your foot offends you, cut it off and throw it away from you; for it is much better for you to go through life lamed or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet, and fall into the everlasting fire. 9 And if your eye offends you, remove it and throw it away from you; it is better for you to go through life with one eye, rather than having two eyes and fall into the gehenna of fire. 10 See to it that you do not despise one of these little ones; for I say to you, their angels always see the face of my Father in heaven. 11 For the Son of man has come to save what was lost. 12 What do you think? If a man should have a hundred sheep, and one of them is lost, would he not leave the ninety and nine on the mountain, and go in search of the one which is lost? 13 And if he should find it, truly I say to you, he rejoices over it more than over the ninety and nine which were not lost. 14 Even so, your Father in heaven does not want one of these little ones to be lost.

15 Now then, if your brother is at fault with you, go and rebuke him alone; if he listens to you, then you have won your brother. 16 But if he will not listen to you, take one or two with you, because at the mouth of two or three witnesses every word is sustained. 17 And if he will not listen to them, tell the congregation; and if he will not listen to the congregation, then regard him as a publican and a heathen. 18 Truly I say to you, Whatever you bind on Earth will be bound in heaven, and whatever you release on Earth will be released in heaven. 19 Again I say to you, that if two of you are worthy on Earth, anything that they would ask, it will be done for them by my Father in heaven. 20 For wherever two or three are gathered in my name, I am there among them.

21 Then Peter came up and said to him, My Lord, if my brother is at fault with me, how many times should I forgive him? up to seven times? 22 Jesus said to him, I do not say to you up to seven times, but up to seventy times seven. 23 Therefore the kingdom of heaven is likened to a king who wanted to take an accounting from his servants. 24 And when he began to take the accounting, they brought to him one who owed ten thousand talents. 25 And as he could not pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, together with his wife and children, and all that he had, so that he could pay. 26 The servant then fell down, worshipped him, and said, My lord, have patience with me, and I will pay you everything. 27 Then the master of that servant had pity, so he released him, and cancelled his debt. 28 But that servant went out, and found one of his fellow-servants, who owed him one hundred cents; and he seized him, and tried to choke him, saying to him, Give me what you owe me. 29 So his fellow-servant fell down at his feet, and begged him and said, Have patience with me, and I will pay you. 30 But he was not willing; and he went and had him put into prison, until he should pay him what he owed him. 31 When their fellow-servants saw what had happened, they were very sorry, and they came and informed their master of everything that had happened. 32 Then his master called him and said to him, O wicked servant, I cancelled all your debt because you begged me. 33 Was it not right for you to have mercy on your fellow-servant, just as I had mercy on you? 34 So his master was angry, and delivered him to the



scourgers, until he should pay everything he owed him. [35](#) So will my Father in heaven do to you, if you do not forgive each man his brother's fault from your heart.

**John – Divine Love is ever waiting to fill the soul, and will, when the soul longings become real for its possession.**

<http://new-birth.net/padgetts-messages/the-padgett-tablet-or-index/>

11 July 1916

One moment of true soul felt longings is more effective than hours of prayer where these longings are not present. The **prayers of the lip or of habit rises no higher than the escaping breath**, and does not cause the Love to respond and flow into the soul. Remember this, and then realize how futile are all the prayers of preachers and ostensible worshipers when the soul's longings and desires are not present.

Only soul can call to soul, and love responds only when such soul calls. The mere desires of the mind, if I may so express my meaning, do not in the least affect the soul, and as mind can operate only on mind, there cannot possibly be any activity of the soul's faculties, when only mind is in operation. Hence, you will see, that all the worship that comes merely from the mind will not effectuate the working of the Love or bring into operation the Spirit's work.

John (Apostle)

**The love that casts out all fear is the Divine Love of the Father.**

St Andrew

19 September 1918

**BOOK of TRUTHS – PADGETT MESSAGES 1914 – 1923**

**Padgett Messages Book of Truth by Joseph Babinsky**

**True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I, II, III, IV by Geoff Cutler**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

## **Matthew: The Salvation that Jesus taught.**

<http://new-birth.net/padgetts-messages/true-gospel-revealed-anew-by-jesus-volume-1/matthew-the-salvation-that-jesus-taught-vol-1-pg57/>

16 December 1918

Matthew

Let me write a few lines tonight as I desire to tell you of a truth that to me seems important for mankind to know in order that they may comprehend the truth of their personal salvation.

I am a spirit of soul development and an inhabitant of the Celestial heavens, where only those whose souls have been transformed by the Divine Love into the very nature and essence of the Father can find a habitation.

I will not write at any great length and have only one idea or truth to convey, and that is: that no man or spirit can possibly receive the full salvation that Jesus taught and exemplified in his own person, who does not become wholly possessed in his soul of this Divine Love of the Father, and becomes rid of the conditions and attributes that belong to his created soul. This soul was not created with any of the divine attributes or qualities, but simply and merely with those which you may call human and which all men and spirits who have not experienced the transformation possess.

The God-man, as Jesus is sometimes designated by your religious writers and theologians, was not at the time of his creation or appearance in the flesh possessed of these divine attributes, which are of the nature and essence of the Father, but only of the human attributes which belonged to the perfect man – that is, the man who was the perfect creature as he existed before the fall of the first parents, when sin had not entered into their souls and into the world of men's existence. Jesus was from the time of his birth, the perfect man, and, consequently, without sin – all his moral qualities being in complete harmony with the will of God and the laws controlling his creation; yet, he was not greater than were the first parents prior to their act of disobedience.

There was nothing of God, in the sense of the divine that entered into his nature or constituents, and if the Divine Love had not come into and transformed his soul, he would have remained only the perfect creature of a quality no higher or greater than was bestowed upon the first man. And Jesus was as regards his possibilities and privileges, like this first man prior to his fall or death of the potentiality of becoming divine, but differed from him in this: Jesus embraced and made his own these privileges, and hence became divine, while the first man refused to embrace them and lost them, and remained the mere man though not the perfect man as he was created.

And while Jesus by reason of his possession of the Divine Love became divine, yet he never became the God-man, and never can, for there does not exist and never can be a God-man. God is God, alone, and never has and never can become man; and Jesus is man only, and never can become God.

But Jesus is pre-eminently the divine man, and may rightly be called the best beloved son of the Father, for he possesses more of the Divine Love and, consequently, more of the essence and nature of the Father, than does any other spirit of the Celestial heavens, and with this possession there comes to him greater power and glory and knowledge. He may be described and understood as possessing and

manifesting the wisdom of the Father; and we spirits of the Celestial kingdom recognize and acknowledge that superior wisdom of Jesus and are compelled by the very greatness and force of the wisdom, itself, to honour and abide in his authority.

And this transcendent and greatest possessor of the Father's wisdom is the same when he comes to you and reveals the truths of God as he is when in the highest spheres of the Celestial kingdom clothed in all the glory of his nearness to the Father.

As the voice on the Mount said "Hear ye him," I repeat to you and to all who may have the privilege and opportunity of reading or hearing his messages, hear ye him! And when hearing, believe and seek.

Well, my brother, I deemed it proper to write this short message and hope it may help you in the work. I will come again.

*Good night.*

*Your brother in Christ – Matthew*

## Matthew 19

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studyLight.org/bible/glt/matthew/19.html>

1 WHEN Jesus had finished these sayings, he departed from Galilee, and came to the border of Judaea, at the crossing of the Jordan. 2 And a great many people followed him, and he healed them there. 3 And the Pharisees came up to him and were tempting him and saying, Is it lawful for a man to divorce his wife for any cause? 4 But he answered and said to them, Have you not read, that he who made from the beginning, made them male and female? 5 And he said, Because of this, a man shall leave his father and his mother, and shall be joined to his wife, and the two shall be one flesh. 6 Henceforth they are not two, but one body; therefore what God has joined together, man must not separate. 7 They said to him, Why then did Moses command to give a letter of separation and then divorce her? 8 He said to them, Moses, considering the hardness of your heart, gave you permission to divorce your wives; but from the beginning it was not so. 9 But I say to you, Whoever leaves his wife without a charge of adultery and marries another commits adultery; and he who marries a woman thus separated commits adultery. 10 His disciples said to him, If there is so much scandal between man and woman, it is not worthwhile to marry. 11 He said to them, This saying does not apply to every man, but to whom it is needed. 12 For there are eunuchs who were born this way from their mother's womb; and there are eunuchs who were made eunuchs by men; and there are eunuchs who made themselves eunuchs for the sake of the kingdom of heaven. To him who can grasp, this is enough.

13 Then they brought little boys to him, that he may lay his hand on them and pray; and his disciples rebuked them. 14 But Jesus said to them, Allow the little boys to come to me, and do not stop them; for the kingdom of heaven is for such as these. 15 And he laid his hand on them, and went away from thence.

16 Then a man came up and said to him, O good Teacher, what is the best that I should do to have life eternal? 17 He said to him, Why do you call me good? There is no one who is good except the one God; but if you want to enter into life, obey the commandments. 18 He said to him, Which ones? And Jesus said to him, You shall not kill; You shall not commit adultery; You shall not steal; You shall not bear false witness; 19 Honour your father and your mother; and, Love your neighbour as yourself. 20 The young man said to him, I have obeyed all these from my boyhood, what do I lack? 21 Jesus said to him. If you wish to be perfect, go and sell your possessions and give them to the poor, and you will have a treasure in heaven; then follow me. 22 When the young man heard this word, he went away sad, for he had great possessions.

23 Jesus then said to his disciples, Truly I say to you, It is difficult for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of heaven. 24 Again I say to you, It is easier for a rope to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. 25 When the disciples heard it, they were exceedingly astonished, saying, Who then can be saved? 26 Jesus looked at them and said, For men this is impossible, but for God everything is possible. 27 Then Peter answered and said to him, Behold, we have left everything and followed you; what will we have? 28 Jesus said to them, Truly I say to you, that in the new world when the Son of man shall sit on the throne of his glory, you who have come after me shall also sit on twelve chairs, and you shall judge the twelve tribes of Israel. 29 And every man who leaves houses, or brothers, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or fields, for my name's sake, shall receive a hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life. 30 But many who are first shall be last, and the last first.

## Matthew 20

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.study-light.org/bible/glt/matthew/20.html>

1 FOR the kingdom of heaven is like a man, who is a householder, who went out early in the morning to hire labourers for his vineyard. 2 He bargained with the labourers for a penny a day, and sent them to his vineyard. 3 And he went out at the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the market place. 4 And he said to them, You also go to the vineyard, and I will give you what is right. And they went. 5 And he went out again at the sixth and at the ninth hour, and did the same. 6 And towards the eleventh hour he went out and found others standing idle, and he said to them, Why do you stand all day idle? 7 They said to him, Because no man has hired us. He said to them, You also go to the vineyard, and you will receive what is right. 8 When evening came, the owner of the vineyard said to his steward, Call the labourers and pay them their wages; and begin from the last ones to the first. 9 When those of the eleventh hour came, they each received a penny. 10 But when the first ones came, they expected to receive more; but they also got each one a penny. 11 And when they received it, they murmured against the householder, 12 Saying, These last ones have worked only one hour, and you have made them equal with us who have borne the weight of the day and its heat. 13 He answered and said to one of them, My friend, I am not doing you an injustice; did you not bargain with me for a penny? 14 Take what is yours and go away; I wish to give to this last one the same as to you. 15 Have I no right to do what I wish with mine own? Or are you jealous because I am generous? 16 Even so the last shall be first, and the first last; for many are called, but few are chosen.

17 Now Jesus was ready to go up to Jerusalem; and he took his twelve disciples apart on the road, and he said to them, 18 Behold, we are going up to Jerusalem, and the Son of man will be delivered to the high priests and the scribes, and they will condemn him to death. 19 And they will deliver him to the Gentiles and they will mock him, and scourge him, and crucify him; and on the third day he will rise up. 20 Then the mother of the sons of Zebedee came up to him, together with her sons; and she worshipped him, and requested something of him. 21 He said to her, What do you wish? She said to him, Command that these two sons of mine sit, one at your right and one at your left, in your kingdom. 22 Jesus answered and said, You do not know what you are asking. Can you drink the cup that I am ready to drink, or be baptized with the baptism with which I am to be baptized? They said to him, We can. 23 He said to them, Indeed my cup you shall drink, and the baptism with which I am to be baptized, you too shall be baptized with; but to sit at my right hand and at my left, that is not mine to give, but it is for those for whom it is prepared by my Father. 24 When the ten heard it, they were angry at the two brothers. 25 And Jesus called them and said, You know that the princes of the people are also their owners; and their officials rule over them. 26 Let not this be so among you; but whoever wishes to be great among you, let him be a minister to you; 27 And whoever wishes to be first among you, let him be a servant to you; 28 Just as the Son of man did not come to be ministered to, but to minister, and to give his life as a salvation for the sake of many.

29 And when Jesus went out of Jericho a large crowd followed him. 30 And behold, two blind men were sitting by the roadside, and when they heard that Jesus was passing by, they cried aloud, saying, Have mercy upon us, O Lord, son of David. 31 But the people rebuked them to keep quiet; but they cried louder, saying, Our Lord, have mercy upon us, son of David. 32 And Jesus stopped and called them, and he said, What do you wish me to do for you? 33 They said to him, Our Lord, that our eyes may be opened. 34 And Jesus had mercy upon them, so he touched their eyes; and immediately their eyes were opened, and they followed him.

**BOOK of TRUTHS – PADGETT MESSAGES 1914 – 1923**

**Padgett Messages Book of Truth by Joseph Babinsky**  
**True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I, II, III, IV by Geoff Cutler**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)  
[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

**VICARIOUS ATONEMENT**

3 May 1915 – Joseph Salyards

**Book of Truths**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

I know it is taught by many preachers, and it is also the dogma of some churches that the blood of Jesus cleanses from all sin (and that, in the twinkling of an eye), but you must not believe this, for it is not true. The blood of Jesus was spilled many centuries ago, and is now become a part of other elements of the natural world, and cannot save anyone. And I go further and say, as Jesus has taught me, that his blood never had any efficacy in saving anyone. He never taught that his blood could do any such thing, or that the shedding of his blood was in any sense, the means of saving a soul.

He is not now teaching any such doctrine, and is disappointed that those who lead the masses of mankind should teach any such doctrine, because it takes their attention away from the one and vital principle which is necessary to their salvation. And that is the new birth, which means merely the flowing into a man's soul and becoming a part of it, of the Divine Love of the Father. It does not come to a man because the blood of Jesus was a sacrifice, to appease the wrath and requirements of the Father, or because of any vicarious suffering of Jesus.

**Paul of Tarsus denies the vicarious atonement – this belief doing much harm – Bible contains many false statements.**

<http://new-birth.net/padgetts-messages/true-gospel-revealed-anew-by-jesus-volume-1/paul-of-tarsus-denies-the-vicarious-atonement-vol-1-pg229/>

P.210 True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I by Geoff Cutler

Received by James Padgett, Washington D.C.

26 October 1915

I am here, St. Paul.

Yes I am and I want to say just a few words. The book on the "vicarious atonement" that you have been reading – about the ransom price and the blood of Jesus and the sacrifice on the cross – as to these things is all wrong, and you must not believe what it says.

Well, I know the Bible ascribes to me the teaching of these things, but I never did; and I tell you now, as I have before told you, that the Bible cannot be depended on as containing things that I wrote, for there are many additions to what I wrote, and many omissions of what I wrote; and so with the others whose names are stated as the writers of the New Testament. Many things contained in that book were never written by any of the alleged authors of the book. The writings of any of us are not in existence, and have not been for many centuries; and when they were copied and recopied, great additions and omissions were made, and, at last, doctrines and dogmas were interpolated that we never at anytime believed or wrote.

I have to say this, and I wish to emphasize my statement with all the conviction and knowledge of the truth that I possess: Jesus never paid any debt of man by his death or his blood or vicarious atonement.

When Jesus came to Earth, his mission was given him as he progressed in his soul development, and not until his anointing was he wholly qualified to enter upon his mission or the work thereof.

**The mission was twofold, namely: to declare to mankind that the Father had rebestowed the Divine Love which Adam or the first parents had forfeited; and secondly, to show man the way by which that love could be obtained, so that the possessor of it would become a partaker of the Divine Nature and Immortal.**

Jesus had no other mission than this, and any statement by the preacher or teacher or church doctrines or dogmas or by the Bible, that his mission was other than I have stated, is untrue. He emphatically never claimed that he came to Earth to pay any ransom for mankind, or to save them by his death on the cross, or to save them in any other way than by teaching them that the great gift or privilege of obtaining immortality had been bestowed upon them, and that by prayer and faith they could obtain it.

The author of the book is all wrong in his theories, but if you accept the statement of the Bible as true, he makes a very forcible presentation of the Scriptures. But the Scriptures do not contain the truth on this subject, except by the New Birth that Jesus taught, and that being so, his explanations and theories must fall to the ground. Some day and that very soon, he will come to the spirit world and have an awakening, which will cause him much suffering and remorse, because of his teachings of the false doctrines that his book contains.

I did not intend to write so long a letter when I commenced, but your questions required answers, and I could not give you answers in less space. But nevertheless if you shall obtain any benefit from what I have written, the time consumed will be compensated for.

I must stop now, but will come again sometime.

Your brother in Christ, *St. Paul*



**Immortality with the Love.**



## Matthew 21

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studyLight.org/bible/glt/matthew/21.html>

1 WHEN he came near to Jerusalem, he came to Bethphage on the side of the Mount of Olives. Jesus then sent two of his disciples, 2 And he said to them, Go to that village which is in front of you, and straightway you will find an ass which is tied up, and a colt with her; untie them and bring them to me. 3 And if any man should say anything to you, tell him that our Lord needs them; and he will immediately send them here. 4 All this happened, so that what was said by the prophet, might be fulfilled, who said, 5 Tell the daughter of Zion, Behold your king is coming to you, meek, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt, the foal of an ass. 6 And the disciples went and did as Jesus had commanded them. 7 And they brought the ass and the colt, and they put their garments on the colt, and Jesus rode on it. 8 And a great many people spread their garments on the road; and others cut down branches from the trees and spread them on the road. 9 And the people who were going before him and coming after him, were shouting and saying, Hosanna to the son of David; Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest. 10 When he entered Jerusalem, the whole city was stirred up, and they were saying, Who is this man? 11 And the people were saying, This is the prophet, Jesus, from Nazareth in Galilee.

12 And Jesus entered into the temple of God, and put out all who were buying and selling in the temple, and he overturned the trays of the money-changers and the stands of those who sold doves. 13 And he said to them, It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but you have made it a bandits' cave. 14 And in the temple they brought to him the blind and the lame, and he healed them. 15 But when the high priests and the Pharisees saw the wonders that he did, and the boys who were crying aloud in the temple, and saying, Hosanna to the son of David, they were displeased. 16 And they said to him, Do you hear what they are saying? Jesus said to them, Yes; have you never read, From the mouth of little children and of boys you made praise? 17 And he left them, and went outside of the city to Bethany, and he lodged there.

18 In the morning, as he returned to the city, he became hungry. 19 And he saw a fig tree on the roadside, and he came to it and found nothing on it except leaves; and he said to it, Let there be no fruit on you again for ever. And shortly the fig tree withered. 20 When the disciples saw it, they were amazed and said, How is it that the fig tree has withered so soon? 21 Jesus answered and said to them, Truly I say to you, If you have faith, and do not doubt, you will perform a deed not only like this of the fig tree, but should you say even to this mountain, Be removed and fall into the sea, it shall be done. 22 And everything that you will ask in prayer and believe, you shall receive.

23 When Jesus came to the temple, the high priests and the elders of the people came up to him, while he was teaching, and said to him, By what authority do you do these things? and who gave you this authority? 24 Jesus answered and said to them, I will also ask you a word, and if you tell me, I will then tell you by what authority I do these things. 25 Whence is the baptism of John? Is it from heaven, or from men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we should say from heaven, he will say to us, Why then did you not believe him? 26 And if we should say, from men, we are afraid of the people, for all of them regard John as a prophet. 27 So they answered and said to him, We do not know. Jesus said to them, Neither will I tell you by what authority I do these things.

28 What do you think? A man had two sons, and he came to the first one and said to him, My son, go and work today in the vineyard. 29 He answered and said, I do not want to, but later he regretted and went. 30 And he came to the other one and said to him likewise. And he answered and said, Here am I, my Lord, and yet he did not go. 31 Which of these two did the will of his father? They said to him, The



first one. Jesus said to them, Truly I say to you, that even the publicans and the harlots will precede you into the kingdom of God. [32](#) For John came to you in a righteousness way, and you did not believe him; but the publicans and the harlots believed him; but you, even though you saw, did not repent, so that later you may believe him.

[33](#) Hear another parable. There was a man who was a householder, and he planted a vineyard, and fenced it, and he dug in it a winepress, and built a tower, and then he leased it to labourers, and went away on a journey. [34](#) And when the fruit season was at hand, he sent his servants to the labourers, that they might send him of the fruits of his vineyard. [35](#) And the labourers seized his servants, and some were beaten, and some were stoned, and some were killed. [36](#) Again he sent other servants, many more than the first; and they did likewise to them. [37](#) At last he sent his son to them, saying, They might feel ashamed before my son. [38](#) But when the labourers saw the son, they said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him and retain his inheritance. [39](#) So they seized him, and took him out of the vineyard, and killed him. [40](#) When therefore the owner of the vineyard comes, what will he do to those labourers? [41](#) They said to him, He will destroy them severely, and lease his vineyard to other labourers, who will give him fruits in their seasons. [42](#) Jesus said to them, Have you never read in the scripture, The stone which the builders rejected, the same became the cornerstone; this was from the Lord, and it is a marvel in our eyes? [43](#) Therefore I say to you, that the kingdom of God will be taken away from you, and will be given to a people who bear fruits. [44](#) And whoever falls on this stone will be broken, and on whomever it falls it will scatter him. [45](#) When the high priests and Pharisees heard his parables, they understood that he was speaking against them. [46](#) So they wanted to arrest him, but they were afraid of the people, because they regarded him as a prophet.

**Note:** Following the writings of James Moncrief, one could consider that any reference to the Father, by other relevant writers, may be read as a reference to 'our Mother and Father'. Further, when considering soul healing, then reference to Divine Love could be referred to as 'Feeling Healing with Divine Love'.

## The Temple Incident

<http://new-birth.net/contemporary-messages/messages-sorted-year/messages-2001/the-temple-incident-hr-21-aug-2001/>

P.14, Judas of Kerioth by Geoff Cutler [www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

Received by Han Radax, Cuenca, Ecuador

21 August 2001

Judas speaking:

Well, my brother. You want to know more about the New Testament. Why don't we start now? Let us choose an easy topic, to begin with, the incident in the Temple of Jerusalem. You already know a lot about that. Do you agree?

As the New Testament relates, a few days prior to his death, Jesus visited the Temple. Here you should write down what you know about the sales of animals and the trade in general in the Temple, OK?

[H.: The so-called "House of Annas" was the owner of a great part of the sales stands for animals, of money-changers' business, etc. The sales frequently occurred at exorbitant prices, sucking the last copper coin from the worshippers, especially from the poor and naive peasants. The House of Annas had converted religion into big business, lacking spirituality, but they called themselves "the spiritual leaders of Israel."

The Sadducee High Priest Yosef Kayafa, Annas' son-in-law, who had been High-Priest previously, transferred the selling of animals from the markets on the Mount of Olives to the court of the Gentiles, a recent innovation to guarantee a temple monopoly on animals offered for sacrifice, over Pharisaic objections. One may even consult the Mishnah's story of R. Gamaliel's later drastic action against overcharging for sacrificial animals.

Inside the Temple walls, there opened a great columned hall or portico, facing the north side, like a cloister. The hall's size was impressive, and so it was called the Royal Portico. Four rows of pillars divided it into three long aisles. Each pillar was 27 feet high and so thick that three men standing with arms stretched out could just encircle it. The tops of the pillars were carved with rows of leaves and the ceiling with leaves and flowers.

It was in this splendid portico, where the money-changers' tables stood, and the traders had stalls and cages to sell animals and birds for sacrifice.

Every Jew was expected to pay a tax to the Temple each year. The amount was set at half a shekel of silver, the amount laid down in the Law of Moses for the atonement of every Israelite, in Exodus 30:11-16. In the first century half a shekel was reckoned the equivalent of two Greek drachmas or two Roman denarii. A labourer could earn that amount in two days.

The priests decreed that payment should be made in coins of the purest silver. Only one sort was acceptable, the silver coins of the city of Tyre.

Many of the traders charged very high prices, taking shameless advantage of the pilgrims who came from the countryside and from foreign lands. The traders had to pay for permission to have their stalls in this area, and they had to pay the leading priests.

Later Jewish tradition even remembered one place as 'the Bazaars of the sons of Annas'. Again, you find here the reference to the abuses of the 'House of Annas'.

It can be estimated that the amount taken to the Temple each year was about half a million shekels. The Tyrean shekel was worth four denarii, so the annual income of the Temple would be equivalent to wages for two million man-days of work, or 5,480 man-years of work, on a basis of 7 working days per week.

Let's say the average yearly income of a North American today would be US\$30,000. Then you could calculate the Temple income almost as US\$170 million. And a good part of this constituted personal revenue for Annas and his friends. The Temple was not the spiritual centre any more, it had become big business!]

Very well, this was the situation. Jesus entered with us, and stayed silent for a while, observing the chaos, the noise, animals bellowing, people screaming, clients haggling with dealers, humble people with scared looks, a tremendous tumult. And then he took the word, hollering to dominate the commotion with his voice. And suddenly, it was all silence. Those were the famous words: "It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves." Jesus didn't mince matters, he uttered openly what he thought and felt. And what had to happen happened. People got angry. A great uproar arose. Everybody knew that Jesus was right, and they let off their steam over the salesmen. Jesus didn't incite that incident, but his words certainly unchained the feelings, which until then had been restrained in the people's hearts.

The House of Annas had Jesus watched very closely over a long period, provoking him, but they could not find any pretext to put him into jail. But this was too much! This meant his definite death sentence, no matter how they could arrange it.

Why did he do this? Well, there comes the moment in each one's life, when one must find hard words, when one must pronounce himself clearly, with all severity, in order to be true to himself and true to God. Jesus knew the risk, but he was not afraid. It was the maximum Jewish authority pretending to spiritually guide the Jewish people. How could he have disregarded what was happening before his eyes? No, he did the correct thing, but he had to suffer the consequences.

No, they did not put him in jail. No, they did not do anything, for the moment. There was no pretext under which it would have been possible to arrest him. He had not uttered anything but the truth. He had not participated in the riot. We could leave the Temple area without problems.

Yes, that incident also contributed to my decision of betraying him. In fact, I loved him very much. But for me, he didn't behave correctly. Jesus had power, I had seen it, a lot of power! He could mobilize people, he had all the potential for changing things, but he didn't do it.

Then, what I did was to force him into a situation where he had to demonstrate his power, putting an end to the supreme priest's henchmen, to show his antagonism openly to the Temple hierarchy and to launch a rebellion. Yes, these are political, revolutionary ideas, but politics and religion then were one and the same thing, there was not a separation between them, that is a modern idea. I failed, I didn't understand him. And you know the rest of the story.

Barabbas? Yes, this is a story, which has caused quite some confusion. In that time, there was really a prisoner with the name of Jesus and the nickname Barabbas, which means "the father's son" in Aramaic. There was no offer from Pilate to set him free, because Barabbas was a thief, or rather, a "lestes", as they

expressed it in Greek. The “lestes” were thieves, revolutionaries, highwaymen, guerrilla fighters, in short, a class of people which the Romans considered subversive elements. Barabbas was one of those revolutionaries, and Pilate could never have released him. He would have risked his own neck, high treason against Rome, I think you understand.

Well, when the gospels were formed, this knowledge of Barabbas being in prison was kept alive, because people spun legends of those heroes or supposed heroes, like in the case of Robin Hood in England or of Schinderhannes in Germany. And when tensions between Jews and Christians grew, the editors of the gospels used Barabbas' figure to demonstrate that the Jews rejected Jesus' peaceful salvation, and they opted for violence, sacrificing God's Own Son. In some old manuscripts we can read the complete name, Jesus Barabbas, but then the name Jesus was erased, because an evil thief could not bear the same name as the Saviour. You know this already. And also that Jesus was a very common name. You have also read that this fact gave rise to the erroneous conclusion that Jesus from Nazareth and Jesus Barabbas were one and the same person, that means that Jesus was a revolutionary, and later on, his character was transformed into that of a peaceful preacher or into that of the Son of God.

I think we have already talked much about the subject, and you have known much about it already, but some things have been new for you.

Its time to say good-bye. We'll meet soon again, and God bless you,

Your brother in Christ,

Judas

## Matthew 22

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studyLight.org/bible/glt/matthew/22.html>

1 AND Jesus answered again by parables, and said, 2 The kingdom of heaven is like a king who gave a marriage-feast for his son. 3 And he sent his servants to call those who were invited to the marriage-feast, but they would not come. 4 Again he sent other servants and said, Tell those who are invited, Behold my supper is ready, and my oxen and fatlings are killed, and everything is prepared; come to the marriage-feast. 5 But they sneered at it, and went away, one to his field, another to his business; 6 And the rest seized his servants and insulted them, and killed them. 7 When the king heard it he was angry; and he sent out his armies and destroyed those murderers, and burned their city. 8 Then he said to his servants, Now the marriage-feast is ready, and those who were invited were unworthy. 9 Go, therefore, to the main roads, and whomever you may find, invite them to the marriage-feast. 10 So the servants went out to the roads and gathered together every one they could find, bad and good; and the wedding-house was filled with guests. 11 When the king entered to see the guests, he saw there a man who was not wearing wedding garments. 12 And he said to him, My friend, how did you enter here, when you do not have wedding garments? And he was speechless. 13 Then the king said to the servants, Bind his hands and his feet and take him out into darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. 14 For many are invited, and few are chosen.

15 Then the Pharisees went away and took counsel how to trap him by a word. 16 So they sent to him their disciples together with the Herodians, and they said to him, Teacher, we know that you are true, and you teach the way of God justly; and you do not favour any man, for you do not discriminate between men. 17 Tell us, therefore, what do you think? Is it lawful to pay head-tax to Caesar, or not? 18 But Jesus knew their evil, and said, Why do you tempt me, O hypocrites? 19 Show me the head-tax penny. And they brought to him a penny. 20 And Jesus said to them, Whose is this image and inscription? 21 They said, Caesar's. He said to them, Give therefore to Caesar what is Caesar's, and to God what is God's. 22 And when they heard it, they were amazed; and they left him and went away.

23 That same day the Sadducees came and said to him, There is no resurrection of the dead; and they asked him, 24 And said to him, Teacher, Moses has told us, If a man die without sons, let his brother take his wife, and raise up offspring for his brother. 25 Now there were with us seven brothers; the first married and died, and because he had no sons, he left his wife to his brother. 26 Likewise the second, also the third, up to the seventh. 27 And after them all the woman also died. 28 Therefore at the resurrection, to which of these seven will she be a wife? for they all married her. 29 Jesus answered, and said to them, You err, because you do not understand the scriptures nor the power of God. 30 For at the resurrection of the dead, they neither marry women, nor are women given to men in marriage, but they are like the angels of God in heaven. 31 But concerning the resurrection of the dead, have you not read what was said to you by God, saying, 32 I am the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, the God of Jacob? And yet God is not the God of the dead, but of the living. 33 And when the people heard it, they were amazed at his teaching.

34 But when the Pharisees heard that he had silenced the Sadducees, they gathered together. 35 And one of them who knew the law, asked him, testing him, 36 Teacher, which is the greatest commandment in the law? 37 Jesus said to him, Love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your power, and with all your mind. 38 This is the greatest and the first commandment. 39 And the second is like to it, Love your neighbour as yourself. 40 On these two commandments hang the law and the prophets.

[41](#) While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them, [42](#) And he said, What do you say concerning the Christ? whose son is he? They said to him, son of David. [43](#) He said to them, How is it then that David through the Spirit calls him Lord? For he said, [44](#) The Lord said to my Lord, Sit at my right hand, until I put your enemies under your feet. [45](#) If David then calls him Lord, how can he be his son? [46](#) And no man was able to answer him, and from that day no man dared to question him.

## Revelation 23: Jesus explains the eleventh commandment.

(This message is referred to as Revelation 22 on page 58 in New Testament Revelations of Jesus of Nazareth)

<http://new-birth.net/samuels-messages/53-revelations/revelation-23-jesus-explains-the-eleventh-commandment-ntr58/>

Received by Dr Daniel G Samuels, Washington D.C.

16 June 1955

I am here, Jesus:

I am here tonight to continue my messages of the Gospel truths, and I shall continue with John on what commandment I gave my disciples and how obedience to this commandment would bring what has been called the comforter; for in John 14 I said, as it is reported in the New Testament: ["If ye love me, you will keep my commandments."](#) ["This is my commandment, that ye love one another even as I have loved you."](#) And this statement meant that, as the Messiah, I was giving a commandment which was to be placed with, and above, the Ten commandments of Moses; and this commandment was the Law of God's Love.

I told my disciples that they were to love one another, not merely that they were to love only themselves, but all mankind, for "one another" was a term which meant not for the circle of the disciples, alone, but for all people; and this love was to include human beings who spitefully used them, and they were to love their enemies as well as their friends.

And that love which they were to entertain for mankind was not the natural love given to all men at their creation by God, but the Divine Love which God had bestowed upon mankind with my coming; and this Love could be obtained by my disciples if they believed that it was available and that it could be conveyed into their souls through the action of the Holy Spirit.

This was the meaning of the very important phrase, "as I have loved thee." For it meant that I had loved my disciples with the Divine Love which God had implanted in my soul because of my longings for His Love, and that my love for my disciples and, I should add, for all mankind, was the Divine Love which was in my soul and which I had obtained from the Father. So that my disciples, and all mankind, could, by prayer to the Father, obtain the same Divine Love in their souls which filled my own. And this Divine Love was to be the Love with which my disciples were to love one another and all mankind.

This was the only commandment which I gave to my disciples, and no other, for I did not command them to drink or eat bread in memory of me, for such an act could have no merit in bringing the Divine Love into their hearts and could only be an act of veneration which I could not possibly have wished to impose upon my disciples; and this regardless of whether or not I thought death might be near. But I did say, rather, ["and I will pray to the Father and He shall give you another comforter, that He may be with you forever."](#) And while I did not say this in so many words, or with those exact words, I simply meant that I would, as I always did, pray to God so that their souls would be opened up to the Divine Love, which is what the writer meant by the Comforter; and that this Love would continue to be conveyed in more and more abundance into the souls of my disciples throughout all eternity. I did not mean that I could pray to the Father to send His Divine Love to my disciples merely because of my prayers, but I meant that the souls of the disciples would have to long for the Father's Love so that it could enter the souls that were in that condition to receive it.

I also said, ["If a man love me he will observe my message; if ye keep my commandment ye shall abide in my love, even as I have kept my Father's commandments and abide in His Love,"](#) which was another way of saying that those disciples who believed I was the Messiah and loved me would believe that my soul was an immortal one through the Divine Love and pray to the Father for His Love as the way to atonement with Him and immortality, which was the message I taught and which I asked my disciples, and all my hearers, to apply to themselves and actually pray, and the result would be that they would be filled with the same Love as I was and that we could thus have a mutual Love for one another in the same way that as I prayed to the Father and received more of His Love, I loved God more and more, and His Love for me was in my heart.

These writings from John are correct, in that they show that Love was the great subject of my teachings, but they do not explain the Divine Nature of the Father's Love towards His children, or the fact that I was filled with His Divine Love and sought to have my disciples obtain it as well, through the one way it could be obtained – through prayer. It does not explain that this Love with which my disciples were to love one another was something more than the ordinary love which humans have for each other, or the special nature of my love for them and humanity. But, if these interpretations are added, then the real meaning of these passages from the Gospel are made manifest.

I have written you tonight on the subject because of your desire to obtain confirmation as to the truths of certain portions of John's Gospel which needed explanation, and because you felt they were close to, if not possessing, the truth; and I shall come again and write you on more material in the Gospels which originally dealt with my teachings of the Divine Love before they were stricken out, or so mutilated as to be unrecognizable.

I think I have written enough for tonight, and so I shall say good night to you and the Doctor, and with my love and blessings to him and to you, I shall close and sign myself your friend and elder brother,

Jesus of the Bible      and      Master of the Celestial Heavens



## Matthew 23

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studyLight.org/bible/glt/matthew/23.html>

1 THEN Jesus spoke with the people and with his disciples. 2 And he said to them, The scribes and the Pharisees sit on the chair of Moses. 3 Therefore whatever they tell you to obey, obey and do it, but do not do according to their works; for they say and do not. 4 And they bind heavy burdens, and put them on men's shoulders, but they themselves are not willing to touch them, even with their finger. 5 And all their works they do, just to be seen by men; for they widen the fringes of their garments, and they lengthen the ends of their robes, 6 And they like the chief places at feasts, and the front seats in the synagogues, 7 And the greetings in the streets, and to be called by men, Rabbi. 8 But you do not be called, Rabbi; for one is your Master, and all you are brethren. 9 And call no one on Earth, father, for one is your Father in Heaven. 10 Nor be called leaders, for one is your leader, the Christ. 11 But he who is greatest among you, let him be your minister. 12 For whoever exalts himself shall be humbled; and whoever humbles himself shall be exalted.

13 Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you embezzle the property of widows, with the pretence that you make long prayers; because of this you shall receive a greater judgment. 14 Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you have shut off the kingdom of heaven against men; for you do not enter into it yourselves, and do not permit those who would enter. 15 Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you traverse sea and land to make one proselyte; and when he becomes one, you make him the son of hell twice more than yourselves. 16 Woe to you, blind guides, for you say, Whoever swears by the temple, it is nothing; but whoever swears by the gold which is in the temple, he is guilty! 17 O you fools and blind! for which is greater, the gold or the temple that sanctifies the gold? 18 And whoever swears by the altar, it is nothing; but whoever swears by the offering that is on it, he is guilty. 19 O you fools and blind! for which is greater, the offering, or the altar that sanctifies the offering? 20 Therefore he who swears by the altar, he swears by it and by everything that is on it. 21 And whoever swears by the temple, swears by it and by him who dwells in it. 22 And he who swears by heaven, swears by the throne of God, and by him who sits on it. 23 Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you take tithes on mint, dill, and cumin, and you have overlooked the more important matters of the law, such as justice, mercy, and trustworthiness. These were necessary for you to have done, and the same by no means to have left undone. 24 O blind guides, who strain at gnats and swallow camels! 25 Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! you clean the outside of the cup and of the dish, but inside they are full of extortion and iniquity. 26 Blind Pharisees! clean first the inside of the cup and of the dish, so that their outside may also be clean. 27 Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you are like tombs painted white, which look beautiful from the outside, but inside are full of dead bones and all kinds of corruption. 28 Even so, from the outside you appear to men to be righteous, but from within you are full of iniquity and hypocrisy. 29 Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you build the tombs of the prophets, and you decorate the graves of the righteous; 30 And you say, If we had been living in the days of our forefathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets. 31 Now you testify concerning yourselves, that you are the children of those who killed the prophets. 32 You also fill up the measure of your fathers. 33 O you serpents, and seed of scorpions! how can you flee from the judgment of hell?

34 Because of this, I am sending to you prophets and wise men and scribes; some of them you will kill and crucify; and some you will scourge in your synagogues, and pursue them from city to city; 35 So that all the blood of the righteous shed on the ground may come on you, from the blood of Abel the righteous down to the blood of Zachariah, son of Barachiah, whom you killed between the temple and the altar. 36 Truly I say to you, All of these things shall come upon this generation. 37 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, murderess of the prophets, and stoner of those who are sent to her! how often I wanted to

gather together your children, just as a hen gathers her chickens under her wings, and yet you would not!  
[38](#) Behold, your house will be left to you desolate. [39](#) For I say to you, from now you will not see me  
 until you say, Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord.

**BOOK of TRUTHS – PADGETT MESSAGES 1914 – 1923**

**Padgett Messages Book of Truth by Joseph Babinsky**  
**True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I, II, III, IV by Geoff Cutler**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)  
[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

**HEAVEN and HELL**

25 February 1915 – Prof Salyards

**Book of Truths**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

There are no such places as the heavens and the hells as taught by the churches; for while our spirit world may be a heaven or hell to them, yet the heaven or hell that they expect to find is not here.

No man is entirely without spirit influence, whether good or evil. Many are susceptible to the influence of the evil spirits, and for that reason the work of the good spirits is so much more difficult. There is in man's nature that which leads him to evil thoughts so much easier than to good thoughts.

But that happiness, while of a character that brings much contentment and peace, yet is not the true happiness which God is waiting to give all His children who ask and seek for the inflowing of the Divine Love in their souls.

**HELL**

29 October 1916 – Jesus

**Book of Truths**

I am here, Jesus,

The preacher's declaration that he saw or knew of no statement in the Bible that would justify him in asserting that there would be an opportunity for the spirits of mortals to receive pardon or to progress from the condition of hell to that of light and heaven in the spirit world, when they had not started on that journey in the mortal life. This, as I have told you, is a damnable doctrine, and one that has done more harm all down the centuries from the time of my living on Earth, than most any other teaching of the church that claims to be representative of me and my teachings.

Many poor souls have come into the spirit world with this belief firmly fixed in their minds and conscience, and the difficulties have been great, and the years long, before they could awaken from this belief and realize that the love of the Father is waiting for them in spirit life just as in the Earth life, and that probation is never closed for men or spirits, and never will be until the time of the withdrawal of the great opportunity for men to become inhabitants of the Celestial heavens; and even then, the opportunity to purify their natural love will not cease, and never will, until all who have the opportunity shall become perfect men in their natural loves.

It is so sad that the creeds and fixed opinions of these preachers, formed from the teachings of the old fathers, as they are called, should be men of soul development, such as this preacher has, and teach the damnable doctrine that I speak of which he declared.

There is a hell, or rather hells (Spheres of Disharmony), just as there is a heaven or heavens, and all men when they become spirits, will be compelled to occupy one or the other of these places – not because God had decreed that any particular spirit because of his Earth belief or condition shall occupy that place,

but because the condition of his soul development, or want of development, fits and fixes him for that place and no other. God has made His laws of harmony and these laws are never changed, and when any particular soul gets into a condition of agreement with these laws, then that soul becomes at-one with the Father and an inhabitant of His heavens; and so long as that soul remains out of such condition it is in hell, which is the condition of being out of agreement with the harmony of God's laws. This is hell, and there is no other comprehensive definition of it; every thing or place that is not heaven is hell. Of course there are many gradations of hell, and the inhabitants of these gradations are made by the condition of their soul development, which is determined by the quantity and quality of the defilement and sin that exists in these souls. The soul is developed as the love becomes purified and sin eradicated, and just as this process progresses the soul becomes developed.

God has decreed that His universe, both of men and things, shall be harmonious, and only the creature, man, has become out of that harmony; and as the universe shall continue, the only destiny for man is, that he shall return to that harmony from which he fell by reason of his own misdirected will. Had God decreed, as the preacher by necessary implication, declared, that the sinner who dies in his sins shall forever remain in his sins and in a state of antagonism to such harmony, then God, Himself, would necessarily become the cause and power of defeating His own laws of harmony, which no sane mortal whether he believes in the Scriptures or not, would or could believe.

God's Laws are fixed and unchangeable and always in harmony with one another and with His will, and knowing this, every thinking man will know and should know that whenever a proposition or opinion is put forth by preacher or layman or philosopher or scientist that shows that in order for a certain condition or truth to exist, God's laws will have to work in conflict with or in opposition to one another, then that proposition or opinion is false and has no foundation in fact. And so to accept this declaration of the preacher that there is no probation after death, or as he said, chance to progress out of the hell which the mortal carries with him to the spirit world, men will have to believe that the loving Father, for the satisfying His wrath and meeting the demands of His supposed justice, will set His laws in conflict with one another and destroy the harmony of His universe. The preacher spoke, as he said, as a scientist, and not as a religious teacher, and yet the deduction that he made when he declared the eternal existence of the hells, violated one of the fundamental laws of science and that is, that two conflicting laws in the workings of God's universe cannot both be accepted as true, and that the one of these two that is in harmony with all the other known laws must be accepted as true. Then I say, that founded on the Scriptures or founded on science, the preacher had no basis for making the untrue and deplorable statement, that physical death ends man's possibility of progressing from a condition or state of hell existence into that of purity and freedom from sin and into harmony with God's perfect laws and the requirements of His will.

The mind of man and the soul of man are not one and the same, but are as distinct as the creature of a special creation, the mind, and the creation of that which is the only part of man made in the image of his Maker, the soul, must necessarily be.

But some day the soul knowledge will overcome the mental belief, and then the preacher will know that harmony and inharmony cannot exist for all time; that sin and error must disappear, and purity and righteousness must exist alone, and that every man and spirit must become at-one with the Father, either as an inhabitant of the Celestial heavens or as the perfect man that first appeared at the call of God, and by him pronounced "very good."

*So with my love and blessings, I will say goodnight and God bless you.*

*Your brother and friend – Jesus*

**SOUL, SPIRIT BODY and PERSONALITY remain TOGETHER – FOREVER!**

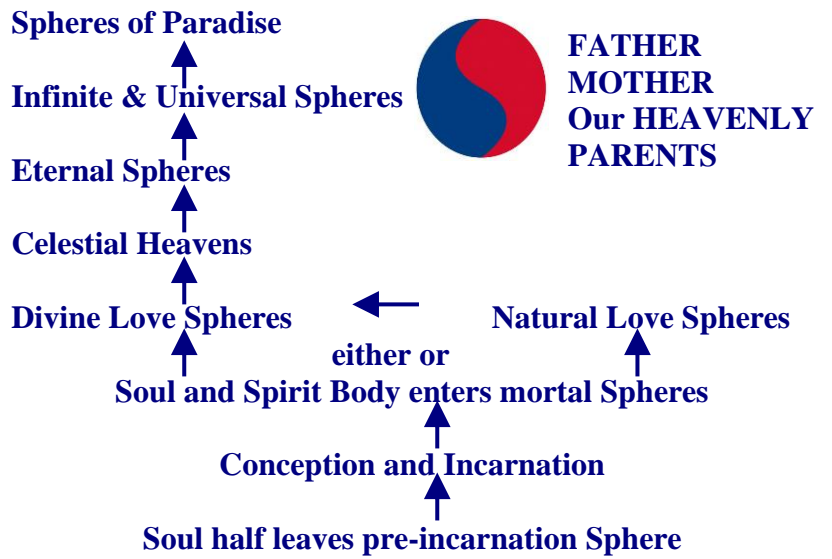


Natural love and Divine Love are as two loves.

Soul, Spirit Body, Personality stay together.



**Ascension Pathway:**



**Our soul remains for ever attached to the spirit body and the personality, these two being created at the time of conception / incarnation. As our soul is imbedded within the spirit body and both having this unique personality, it is impossible to go through the incarnation process again. We never reincarnate.**

**We are born with natural love, until we ask for and receive Divine Love there is nothing of the Divine within us. When we add Divine Love to our being, only then do we become a complete being. Without Feeling Healing and Divine Love, we are finite, in as much as that while we continue in only our natural love we can only become the perfect man and that restricts our progression to the limits of the 6<sup>th</sup> natural sphere being the mortal domain of man.**

**NATURAL LOVE and DIVINE LOVE SPHERES and FEELING HEALING PLANES:**

**Divine Love progress is to infinity**

**Peak of 7<sup>th</sup> sphere is where one becomes at one with the Father.**

These calibrations are an approximation  
utilising Dr David Hawkins’  
‘Map of Consciousness’ table:

**Natural Love peak is 1,000 on MoC**

**Natural Love  
6<sup>th</sup> Sphere  
Mansion / Mind  
Worlds**  
  
**MoC 840 – 1,000**

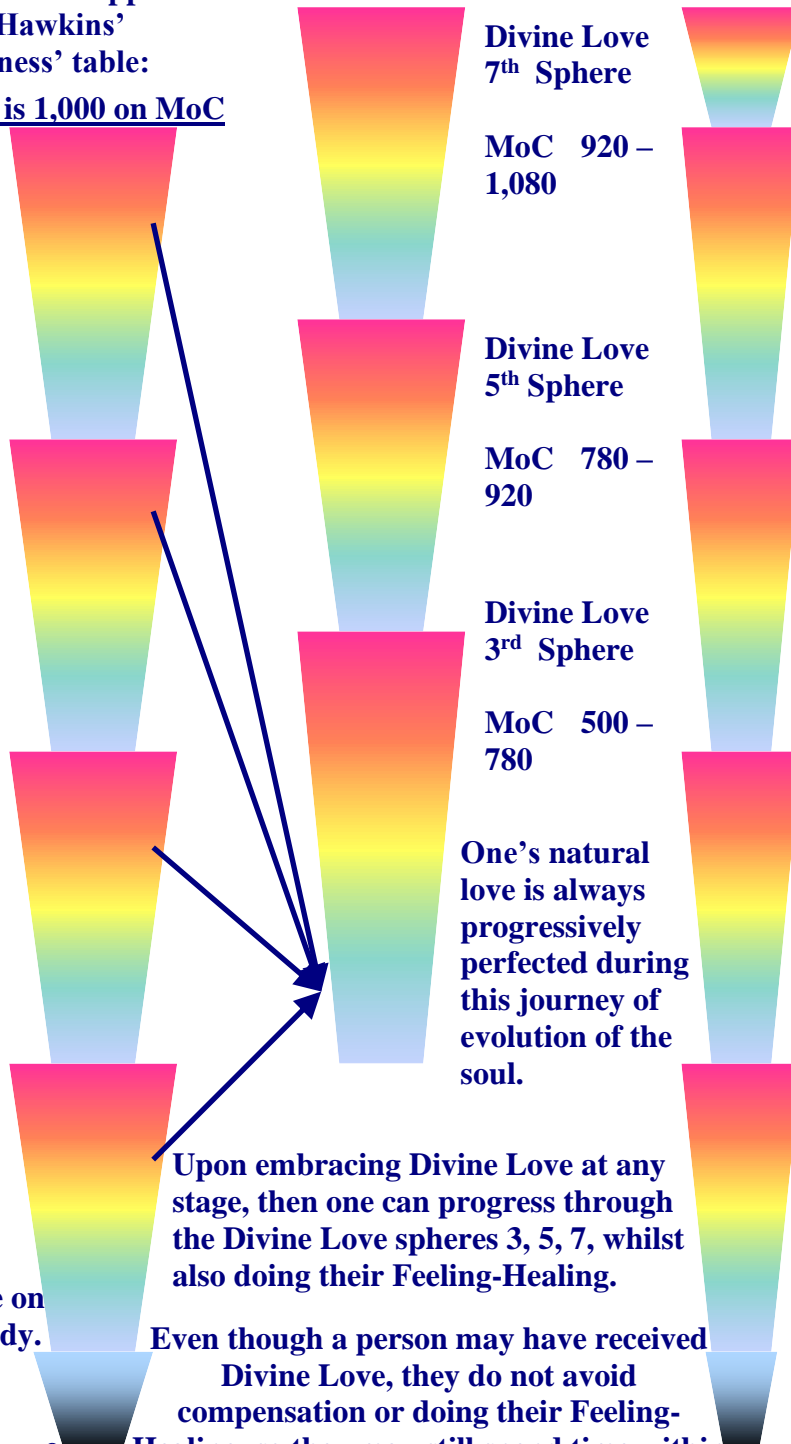
**Natural Love  
4<sup>th</sup> Sphere  
Mansion / Mind  
Worlds**  
  
**MoC 650 – 840**

**Natural Love  
2<sup>nd</sup> Sphere  
Mansion / Minds  
Worlds**  
  
**MoC 500 – 650**

**Natural Love  
1<sup>st</sup> Sphere**  
  
**MoC 200 – 500**

**We all enter the 1<sup>st</sup>  
natural love sphere on  
the death of our body.**

**HELLS:  
MoC 1 – 200  
Hells being a sub-set of  
2 Spheres of Disharmony.**



**Divine Love  
7<sup>th</sup> Sphere**  
  
**MoC 920 –  
1,080**

**Divine Love  
5<sup>th</sup> Sphere**  
  
**MoC 780 –  
920**

**Divine Love  
3<sup>rd</sup> Sphere**  
  
**MoC 500 –  
780**

**One’s natural  
love is always  
progressively  
perfected during  
this journey of  
evolution of the  
soul.**

**Upon embracing Divine Love at any  
stage, then one can progress through  
the Divine Love spheres 3, 5, 7, whilst  
also doing their Feeling-Healing.**

**Even though a person may have received  
Divine Love, they do not avoid  
compensation or doing their Feeling-  
Healing, so they may still spend time within  
the spheres of disharmony.**

**Natural Love  
sectors for those  
doing their  
Feeling-Healing,  
without the Love,  
are within the  
Natural Love  
Mansion Worlds:**

**Progressing  
through the  
natural love  
worlds, within  
Feeling-Healing  
sectors, while  
doing one’s  
feeling healing,  
upon reaching the  
6<sup>th</sup> Sphere having  
completed  
Feeling-Healing,  
one can then  
embrace the  
Divine Love and  
proceed directly  
to the 7<sup>th</sup> Divine  
Love Sphere.**

**Then they may  
prepare to enter  
the Celestial  
Heaven Spheres  
from there.**

**This pathway is  
when, or should,  
the Divine Love  
not be available  
before perfecting  
one’s soul.**

### ENVIRONMENTS within SPHERES:

The First Natural Sphere is an enormous Sphere consisting of many environments. It is the biggest Sphere of all the Spheres for so many live in a good condition of natural love and this is the Sphere that receives every human being that enters the spirit world. There are spheres in the Celestial Heavens and the Eternal Spheres that are larger in space, but have smaller populations.

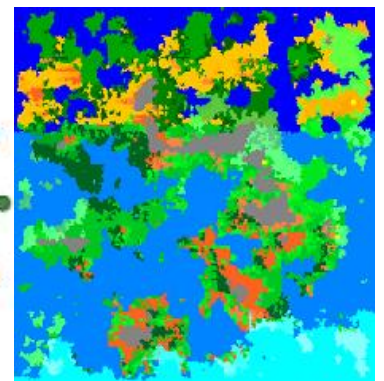


Within the spheres, one's soul condition determines what location one is destined for. At all times, the environment is harmonious for one's soul condition. Thus, spirit people with very similar soul condition will be together. This creates many communities, each being harmonious for a specific soul condition level. In this way, the 1<sup>st</sup> sphere consists of many locations that could be considered as nations, however within each spirit grouping that community consists of only one soul condition level, whereas on Earth we have saints and sinners all living together. People cannot determine or assess another's condition, nor can they assess their own soul condition.

It has been said that there are many spheres within a sphere. The truth is there are many environments within a sphere, much like there are many countries and have been many cultures that have lived on all lands of the one single Earth. There is only one sphere with many environments and cultures living in each Sphere.

A spirit cannot be attracted to an environment or another spirit in which the individual is out of condition to do so. The essence of this is that no spirit can injure another spirit or put one's self in harm's way or travel to an environment that will be harmful to the spirit-senses of that individual. This is part of the way that God maintains harmony in the vast populations of personalities residing in these tremendous spheres.

Generally, as soon as the individual accepts the Divine Love, the individual begins to advance their soul condition and as the attraction of the Spirit Law of Compensation diminishes, the soul condition of the individual enjoys the feelings of harmony produced and changing environments. The purpose of the Divine Love is to enable the individual to live in harmony with God.



The poorest soul in condition can still receive the Divine Love. No human or spirit is ever beyond reach of it.

Notes from Celestial Soul Condition via Zara Borthwick and Nicolas Arnold

## Matthew 24

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studyLight.org/bible/glt/matthew/24.html>

1 AND Jesus went out of the temple to go away; and his disciples came up to him, and were showing him the building of the temple. 2 But he said to them, Behold, do you not see all of these? Truly I say to you, Not a stone shall be left here upon a stone, which will not be torn down. 3 While Jesus sat on the Mount of Olives, his disciples came up talking among themselves, and they said to him, Tell us when these things will happen, and what is the sign of your coming, and of the end of the world?

4 Jesus answered and said to them, Be careful that no man deceives you. 5 For many will come in my name, and say, I am the Christ, and they will deceive many. 6 You are bound to hear of revolutions and rumours of wars; look out and do not be disturbed; for all of these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. 7 For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom; and there will be famines and plagues and earthquakes, in different places. 8 But all these things are just the beginning of travail. 9 Then they will deliver you over to be oppressed, and they will kill you; and you will be hated by all nations for my name's sake. 10 Then many will stumble, and they will hate one another, and betray one another. 11 And many false prophets will rise, and will mislead a great many. 12 And because of the growth of iniquity, the love of many will become cold. 13 But he who has patience to the end, he will be saved. 14 And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached throughout the world as a testimony to all the nations; then the end will come. 15 When you see the sign of the refuse of desolation, as spoken by the prophet Daniel, accumulating in the holy place, whoever reads will understand it. 16 Then let those who are in Judaea, flee to the mountain, 17 And he who is on the roof, let him not come down to take things out of his house. 18 And he who is in the field, let him not return back to take his clothes. 19 But woe to those who are with child, and to those who give suck in those days! 20 Pray that your flight may not be in winter, nor on the sabbath. 21 For then will be great suffering, such as has never happened from the beginning of the world until now, and never will be again. 22 And if those days were not shortened, no flesh would live; but for the sake of the chosen ones those days will be shortened. 23 Then if any man should say to you, Behold, here is the Christ, or there, do not believe it. 24 For there will rise false Christs and lying prophets, and they will show signs and great wonders, so as to mislead, if possible, even the chosen ones. 25 Behold, I have told you in advance. 26 Therefore, if they should say to you, Behold, he is in the desert, do not go out; or, behold, he is in the room, do not believe it. 27 For just as the lightning comes out from the east, and is seen even in the west, so will be the coming of the Son of man. 28 For wherever the corpse is, there will the eagles gather. 29 Immediately after the suffering of those days, the sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give her light, and the stars will fall from the sky, and the powers of the universe will be shaken. 30 Then the sign of the Son of man will appear in the sky; and then all the generations of the Earth will mourn, and they will see the Son of man coming on the clouds of the sky, with an army and great glory. 31 And he will send his angels with a large trumpet, and they will gather his chosen ones from the four winds, from one end of the universe to the other.

32 From the fig tree learn a parable. As soon as its branches become tender and bring forth leaves, you know that summer is coming. 33 So even you, when you see all these things, know that it has arrived at the door. 34 Truly I say to you, that this generation will not pass away, until all these things happen. 35 Even Heaven and Earth will pass away, but my words shall not pass away. 36 But concerning that day and that hour, no man knows, not even the angels of heaven, but the Father alone. 37 Just as in the days of Noah, so will be the coming of the Son of man. 38 For as the people before the flood were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day Noah entered into the ark, 39 And they knew nothing until the flood came and carried them all away; such will be the coming of the Son of man. 40 Then two men will be in the field, one will be taken away and the other left. 41 Two women will be

grinding at the hand mill, one will be taken and the other left. [42](#) Be alert, therefore, for you do not know at what hour your Lord will come. [43](#) But know this much, that if the master of the house knew at what watch of the night the thief comes, he would keep awake and would not let his house be plundered. [44](#) For this reason, you also be ready, for the Son of man will come at an hour when you do not expect him. [45](#) Who then is the faithful and wise servant, whom his Lord has appointed over his household, to give them food in due time? [46](#) Blessed is that servant, when his Lord comes and finds him so doing. [47](#) Truly I say to you, he will appoint him over all that he has. [48](#) But if a bad servant should say in his heart, My lord will delay his coming, [49](#) And he begins to beat his fellow servants, and to eat and drink with drunkards, [50](#) The Lord of that servant will come on a day when he does not expect, and at an hour that he does not know. [51](#) And he will severely scourge him, and give him a portion like that of the hypocrites; there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

**BOOK of TRUTHS – PADGETT MESSAGES 1914 – 1923**

**Padgett Messages Book of Truth by Joseph Babinsky**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

**True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I, II, III, IV by Geoff Cutler**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

12 January 1916 – Jesus

**Book of Truths**

The chief object of my mission on Earth was to teach the **rebestowal of the Divine Love** upon man and the way to obtain it; and the secondary object was to teach men those moral truths which would tend to make them better in their conduct towards their fellow-man and purer in their natural love.

## **SECOND COMING**

5 January 1915 – Jesus

**Book of Truths**

My second coming will be as the still small voice that speaks to every man and tells him that Love is the only thing that is necessary for him to have, and when he gets that in his soul all the sins and hatred and desires for evil will pass away.

24 March 1915 – Jesus

No spirit who has never seen the grandeur and happiness of these Celestial spheres can conceive what it means to leave these precincts and mingle in the forbidding Earth atmosphere.

**I will never materialise again on Earth.**

2 December 1915 – Jesus

**My coming to you (James Padgett) is really my second coming on Earth, and the result of my coming in this way will satisfy and fulfil all the promises of the scriptures as to my second coming.**



29 December 1916 – John

I was with you tonight and heard the sermon of the preacher on the second coming of Jesus. For this preacher while now living on Earth, **Jesus had already come the second time**, and the preacher, might have had the benefit of that coming if he had not permitted his orthodox beliefs to prevent the truth from entering his mind and soul.

11 October 1917 – Helen

The coming of the great world teacher.

The only great world teacher will be the Master – and his teachings will be through the messages that you (James Padgett) receive. There will be a great responsibility in disseminating these truths, and thus making known to the world not only the truth but the identity of the great teacher. It is not reasonable for men to believe that any mere man can possibly be such a teacher as the preacher referred to, for only he who has the truth can teach the same, and no man in all the world has this truth, and will not have it, except as he may learn the same from the revelations of the Master.

I know that it is difficult for you to believe that this can possibly be, but it is not the miracle, as you call it, for that is the transformation of the human soul into the divine soul, which is the result of the power of the holy spirit in its operations. No, the miracle – **the great miracle – is the changing of the human into the divine.**

6 January 1918 – Elizabeth (the cousin of Mary, the mother of Jesus)

**Book of Truths**

For a moment, think that there is nothing between you and the Father, and that as regards your longings and His love, they are face to face, and no mediator intervenes or can intervene. Only the Father's love and you, alone. Think of this; and you will realize not only what a wonderful thing the Divine Love is, but what a wonderful thing your soul is that it can become so in nearness through love with the Father.

This is the only way of becoming at-one with Him, and everything besides is inefficacious to bring about the great transformation of which the higher spirits have written you. So many spirits are engaged in this great work, which is the real second coming of Jesus – and which means the second coming of the love, and mercy and privilege of receiving the love.

<p><b>God's Divine Love: Pray for it, ask for it, and receive it.</b></p>
---

# REVELATIONS



**JAMES PADGETT MONCRIEF** **REVELATIONS** **1 Commenced 1914**  
**2 Completed 2014**

## REVELATION 1

The availability of Divine Love, should we so ask for it, being revelation 1:

God's Divine Love: Pray for it, ask for it, and receive it.

Whilst we are receiving our Heavenly Parent's Divine Love, and that this Love is causing change within our soul and spirit attributes, the greatest Truth known to man and spirit is that this is the way the Father is actually loving us! When we progress, it is the Father's way of loving us into love and then we live what we are, love.

## REVELATION 2

The way to clear one's soul of childhood errors and injuries is revelation 2:

To liberate one's real self, being one's soul, is by embracing Feeling Healing so to clear emotional injuries and errors. With the Love, then one is also Soul Healing. We are to feel our feelings, identify what they are, accept and fully acknowledge that we're feeling them, express them fully, all whilst longing for the truth they are to show us.

Release one's pain through expressing one's feelings.

in conjunction with

Longing for the Truth when also longing for Divine Love.

## 7. The Floods in Mesopotamia – Noah URANTIA BOOK 1925 -1935 [www.urantia.org](http://www.urantia.org)

(874.6) 78:7.1 The river dwellers were accustomed to rivers overflowing their banks at certain seasons; these periodic floods were annual events in their lives. But new perils threatened the valley of Mesopotamia as a result of progressive geologic changes to the north.

(874.7) 78:7.2 For thousands of years after the submergence of the first Eden the mountains about the eastern coast of the Mediterranean and those to the northwest and northeast of Mesopotamia continued to rise. This elevation of the highlands was greatly accelerated about 5000 B.C., and this, together with greatly increased snowfall on the northern mountains, caused unprecedented floods each spring throughout the Euphrates valley. These spring floods grew increasingly worse so that eventually the inhabitants of the river regions were driven to the eastern highlands. For almost a thousand years scores of cities were practically deserted because of these extensive deluges.

(874.8) 78:7.3 Almost five thousand years later, as the Hebrew priests in Babylonian captivity sought to trace the Jewish people back to Adam, they found great difficulty in piecing the story together; and it occurred to one of them to abandon the effort, to let the whole world drown in its wickedness at the time of Noah's flood, and thus to be in a better position to trace Abraham right back to one of the three surviving sons of Noah.

(875.1) 78:7.4 The traditions of a time when water covered the whole of the Earth's surface are universal. Many races harbour the story of a world-wide flood some time during past ages. The Biblical story of Noah, the ark, and the flood is an invention of the Hebrew priesthood during the Babylonian captivity. There has never been a universal flood since life was established on Urantia (Earth). The only time the surface of the Earth was completely covered by water was during those Archeozoic ages before the land had begun to appear.

(875.2) 78:7.5 But **Noah** really lived; he was a wine maker of Aram, a river settlement near Erech. He kept a written record of the days of the river's rise from year to year. He brought much ridicule upon himself by going up and down the river valley advocating that all houses be built of wood, boat fashion, and that the family animals be put on board each night as the flood season approached. He would go to the neighbouring river settlements every year and warn them that in so many days the floods would come. Finally a year came in which the annual floods were greatly augmented by unusually heavy rainfall so that the sudden rise of the waters wiped out the entire village; only Noah and his immediate family were saved in their houseboat.

(875.3) 78:7.6 These floods completed the disruption of Andite civilization. With the ending of this period of deluge, the second garden was no more. Only in the south and among the Sumerians did any trace of the former glory remain.

(875.4) 78:7.7 The remnants of this, one of the oldest civilizations, are to be found in these regions of Mesopotamia and to the northeast and northwest. But still older vestiges of the days of Dalamatia exist under the waters of the Persian Gulf, and the first Eden lies submerged under the eastern end of the Mediterranean Sea.

## Noah and the Flood.

<http://new-birth.net/contemporary-messages/messages-sorted-year/messages-2003/noah-and-the-flood-fab-2-feb-2003/>

Santa Cruz, California Received by F.A.B.

2 February 2003

It is I, Noah. I was a real person, and lived, as everyone knows, a very long time ago. In my day, we understood more things than you would realize. It wasn't as primitive as is generally thought.

I know you are wondering about the veracity of the Flood story and the Ark. Well, there is some truth to it, and some things that are not true. Of course, God never had the intention to destroy living things with a flood. How could He purposely destroy His creation after having taken such pains to create it? No, this idea does not conform to any truth that can be recognized.

But I will say that there were severe rainstorms that did threaten our lives. When these rains began, people at that time had the thought that they were being punished, and this became the idea that translated into the Biblical account. As in every age, there were people who had done wrong things, and, as in the case of the story of Moses and Egypt, it was generally felt that God made His presence known through weather conditions.

For we did believe in God, or at least in a Supreme Being who showed His pleasure or displeasure freely. There were many in my time who felt responsible to this God, and many who did not. So that when the rains came and threatened our lives and our livelihood, we trembled at the displeasure we thought we had caused in our Maker.

There was no ark at all. How this came into the picture is hard to say. But you do understand that many Bible accounts were simply folk myths handed down through the generations. Yes, in addition to torrential rains, and as a result of them, rivers sometimes swelled their banks and inundated the land. These various natural catastrophes combined to form the Biblical story of the flood.

I will say, though, that the rainstorms were so severe that the event was remembered and recorded in many different cultures, hence the accounts of a flood that appear in many different cultural traditions. And the rain did cause flooding and severe dislocations in many parts of the world.

Of course, my culture disappeared from common knowledge, so it would be very hard to reconstruct our beliefs and way of life. You must know that there were many civilizations that flourished and that disappeared from humanity's knowledge. Mine was one of them. Obviously, we knew nothing of Judaism, since the events creating this religious tradition did not occur until a long time after my death. But this I can say, that we understood the importance of our responsibility to our Maker, and that many of us erred, just like people of your time.

I did my best to live a righteous life. But I certainly was not the only survivor of the rains. Though the flooding killed many people and animals, it did not destroy all the Earth except me and my family, as the Bible relates.

But all that is past, and I have found my happiness in a God who has bestowed upon me [the New Birth of the soul](#), with its corresponding happiness.

Sincerely, Noah

## Jesus Explains His “End of the World” Prophecy, as Recorded in Matthew’s Gospel in the New Testament

<http://new-birth.net/padgetts-messages/true-gospel-revealed-anew-by-jesus-volume-2/jesus-refers-to-the-prophecy-in-the-bible-matt-24-vol-2-pg257/>

Received by James Padgett, Washington D.C.

20 May 1918

I am here, *Jesus*.

I would like to write tonight, but you are not just in condition, though much better than you have been. Soon, I anticipate I will be able to deliver my messages again. Take my advice and pray more, and you will find yourself much helped into the condition which is necessary in order that I may make the rapport. I merely write this tonight to let you know that I am with you and waiting to write.

You must not let your faith decrease, but believe with all your soul that we communicate with you and are with you trying to help you in every way. You must do the work and keep up your faith in us.

(Before leaving, will you please explain to me what you meant by the “end of the world” prophecy you gave, as recorded in Matthew’s Gospel.)

Well, so far as that prophecy ([Matt. 24](#)) is concerned, it referred to the fall of Jerusalem. At that time—I mean just prior to, and at the time of, the destruction of Jerusalem—the whole world was in that condition that the prophecy speaks of. I did not know anything about the present condition of the Earth, and could not have referred to these times, or to what may now happen among men. The “end of the age,” as it should be written, referred to the ending of the Jewish dispensation, and not to the end of the physical world. The world was not to be destroyed at the time the prophecy was to be fulfilled, and no man or spirit now knows when the Earth will cease to exist. Only God knows that, and He has never revealed it. But this I do know: that such an event will never take place until He has worked out His Plan for the ending of the world. And, I believe, it will be many centuries yet before such an ending to the Earth and the visible world will take place. And I do not know that it ever will have an ending, and no human can foretell the same. So, you need not bother about these things.

Each human will have his ending of the Earth life, and that will be, in effect, the end of the world to him. And his duty is to prepare for that ending and what will surely follow. Sometime, I will write you on this subject.

There are many matters yet to be disclosed, and this disclosure waits only for your getting in the proper condition to receive the same. You can see the importance of this, for the end of the world is coming each day to many mortals, which is so important for them to know.

Think more of the spiritual things, and of your work.

Believe that I am with you often, and especially when you pray at night, according to my promise. Good night.

Your brother and friend,  
Jesus

## Matthew 25

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studyLight.org/bible/glt/matthew/25.html>

1 THEN the kingdom of heaven will be like ten virgins, who took their lamps, and went out to greet the bridegroom and the bride. 2 Five of them were wise, and five were foolish. 3 And the foolish ones took their lamps, but took no oil with them. 4 But the wise ones took oil in the vessels with their lamps. 5 As the bridegroom was delayed, they all slumbered and slept. 6 And at midnight there was a cry, Behold, the bridegroom is coming; go out to greet him. 7 Then all the virgins got up and fixed their lamps. 8 And the foolish ones said to the wise ones, Give us some of your oil, for our lamps are going out. 9 Then the wise ones answered and said, Why, there would not be enough for us and for you; go to those who sell and buy for yourselves. 10 And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and those who were ready entered with him into the wedding house, and the door was locked. 11 Afterward the other virgins also came and said, Our lord, our lord, open to us. 12 But he answered and said to them, Truly I say to you, I do not know you. 13 Be alert, therefore, for you do not know, that day nor the hour.

14 It is just like a man who went on a journey, who called his servants and put his wealth in their charge. 15 To one he gave five talents, to one two, to another one; to each one according to his ability; and immediately he went on a journey. 16 The one who received five talents then went and traded with them, and he earned five others. 17 Likewise the second one, he gained by trading two others. 18 But he who received one, went and dug in the ground, and hid his lord's money. 19 After a long time, the lord of those servants returned, and took an accounting from them. 20 Then the one who received five talents came up, and offered five others, and he said, My lord, you gave me five talents; behold, I have gained five others to them. 21 His lord said to him, Well done, good and reliable servant; you have been faithful over a little, I will appoint you over much; enter into your master's joy. 22 Then the one with the two talents came and he said, My lord, you gave me two talents, behold I have gained two others to them. 23 His lord said to him, Well done, good and reliable servant, you have been faithful over a little, I will appoint you over much; enter into your master's joy. 24 Then the one who received one talent also came up, and he said, My lord, I knew that you are a hard man, and you reap where you did not sow, and gather where you did not scatter. 25 So I was afraid, and I went and hid your talent in the ground; here it is, it is your own one. 26 His lord answered and said to him, O wicked and lazy servant, you knew me that I reap where I did not sow, and I gather where I did not scatter. 27 You should then have put my money in the exchange, and when I returned I would have demanded my own with interest. 28 Therefore take away the talent from him, and give it to the one who has ten talents. 29 For to him who has, it shall be given, and it shall increase to him; but he who has not, even that which he has shall be taken away from him. 30 And the idle servant they threw into the outer darkness; there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

31 When the Son of man comes in his glory, and all his holy angels with him, then he will sit upon the throne of his glory. 32 And all nations will gather before him; and he will separate them one from another, just as a shepherd separates the sheep from the goats; 33 And he will set the sheep at his right, and the goats at his left. 34 Then the King will say to those at his right, Come, you blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom which has been prepared for you from the foundation of the world. 35 For I was hungry, and you gave me to eat; I was thirsty, and you gave me to drink; I was a stranger and you took me in; 36 I was naked, and you covered me; I was sick, and you visited me; I was in prison, and you came to me. 37 Then the righteous will say to him, Our Lord, when did we see you hungry, and feed you? or thirsty and gave you drink? 38 And when did we see you a stranger, and took you in? Or that you were naked, and covered you? 39 And when did we see you sick, or in the prison, and come to you? 40 The king then will answer and say to them, Truly I tell you, Inasmuch as you have done it to one of these least brethren, you did it to me. 41 Then he will also say to those at his left, Go away from me, you

cursed, to the everlasting fire, which is prepared for the adversary and his angels. [42](#) For I was hungry, and you did not give me to eat; I was thirsty, and you did not give me to drink; [43](#) I was a stranger, and you did not take me in; I was naked, and you did not cover me; I was sick and in prison and you did not visit me. [44](#) Then they also will answer and say, Our lord, when did we see you hungry, or thirsty, or a stranger, or naked, or sick or in the prison, and did not minister to you? [45](#) Then he will answer and say to them, Truly I say to you, Inasmuch as you did not do it to one of these least ones, you also did not do it to me. [46](#) And these shall go into everlasting torment, and the righteous into eternal life.



**The Divine Love is a love available for the Human soul that, in its cause and effect, actually perfects the personality together with one's Feeling Healing process, as it progresses to a greater experience of living in the determination of living in God's Divine Universal harmony. Every personality has the gift of freedom of self-determination to enjoy and extend through life's experiences and it is this gift of freedom and human nature that may prevent one from participating in the freedom and gift of the Divine Love. The Divine Love, once being received is added to one's nature, having being formed on natural love.**

## Matthew 26

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studyLight.org/bible/glt/matthew/26.html>

1 WHEN Jesus had finished all these sayings, he said to his disciples, 2 You know that after two days will be the passover, and the Son of man will be betrayed to be crucified. 3 Then the high priests and the scribes and the elders of the people assembled in the court yard of the high priest, who is called Caiaphas. 4 And they took counsel concerning Jesus, to arrest him by a snare and kill him. 5 And they said, Not on the feast day, so as not to cause a riot among the people.

6 And when Jesus was at Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, 7 A woman came up to him with an alabaster vessel of precious perfume, and she poured it upon the head of Jesus, while he was reclining. 8 When his disciples saw it, they were displeased, and said, Why is this loss? 9 For it could have been sold for a great deal, and given to the poor. 10 But Jesus understood it and said to them, Why are you troubling the woman? She has done a good work to me. 11 For you always have the poor with you, but you will not have me always. 12 But this one who poured the perfume on my body, did it as for my burial. 13 And truly I say to you, Wherever this my gospel is preached throughout the world, what she has done will also be told as a memorial to her.

14 Then one of the twelve, called Judas of Iscariot, went to the high priests; 15 And he said to them, What are you willing to give me, and I will deliver him to you? And they promised him thirty pieces of silver. 16 And from that time he sought an opportunity to betray him.

17 On the first day of unleavened bread, the disciples came up to Jesus and said to him, Where do you wish that we may prepare the passover for you to eat? 18 And he said to them, Go into the city to a certain man, and say to him, Our Master says, My time has come, I will observe the passover with my disciples at your house. 19 And his disciples did as Jesus had commanded them; and they prepared the passover. 20 And when it was evening, he was reclining with his twelve disciples. 21 And while they were eating he said, Truly I say to you, that one of you will betray me. 22 And they felt very sad, and began to say to him one by one, Why, is it I, my Lord? 23 And he answered and said, He who dips his hand with me in the dish, he will betray me. 24 The Son of man is going through, just as it is written concerning him; but woe to the man by whose hand the Son of man is betrayed! It would have been far better for that man never to have been born. 25 Then Judas the traitor answered and said, Master, perhaps it is I? Jesus said to him, You say that.

26 While they were eating, Jesus took bread and blessed it, and he broke it, and gave it to his disciples, and he said, Take, eat; this is my body. 27 Then he took the cup and gave thanks, and gave it to them and said, Take, drink of it, all of you. 28 This is my blood of the new covenant which is shed for many for the remission of sins. 29 But I say to you, from now on I shall not drink from this fruit of the vine, until the day when I drink it anew with you in the kingdom of God. 30 And they offered praise, and went out to the Mount of Olives.

31 Then Jesus said to them, All of you will deny me this night; for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of his flock will be scattered. 32 But after I am risen, I will be in Galilee before you. 33 Peter answered and said to him, Even if every man should deny you, I will never deny you. 34 Jesus said to him, Truly I say to you, that in this very night, before the cock crows, you will deny me three times. 35 Peter said to him, Even if I must die with you, I will never deny you. All the disciples said likewise.



[36](#) Then Jesus came with them to a place which is called Gethsemane, and he said to his disciples, Sit down here, while I go to pray. [37](#) And he took Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and he began to be sorrowful and oppressed. [38](#) He said to them, My soul is sorrowful even to death; wait for me here, and watch with me. [39](#) And he went a little further and fell on his face, and prayed saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me; but let it be, not as I will, but as you. [40](#) Then he came to his disciples and found them sleeping, and he said to Peter, So, you were not able to watch with me even for one hour? [41](#) Awake and pray, that you may not enter into temptation; the spirit indeed is ready, but the body is weak. [42](#) He went away again the second time and prayed and said, O my Father, if this cup cannot pass, and if I have to drink it, let it be according to your will. [43](#) He came again and found them sleeping, for their eyes were heavy. [44](#) And he left them and went away again and prayed the third time, and he said the same word. [45](#) Then he came to his disciples and said to them, Sleep from now on and get your rest; behold, the hour has come, and the Son of man will be delivered into the hands of sinners. [46](#) Arise, let us go; behold, he who is to deliver me has arrived.

[47](#) While he was speaking, behold, Judas the traitor, one of the twelve, came and with him a large crowd with swords and staves, from the high priests and the elders of the people. [48](#) Now Judas the traitor had given them a sign, saying, He whom I kiss, it is he, arrest him. [49](#) And immediately he came up to Jesus and said, Peace, Master; and he kissed him. [50](#) Jesus said to him, Is it for this that you have come, my friend? Then they came near and laid hands on Jesus, and arrested him. [51](#) And behold, one of those who were with Jesus stretched out his hand and drew a sword, and struck it at the servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear. [52](#) Then Jesus said to him, Return the sword to its place; for all who take swords will die by swords. [53](#) Or do you think that I cannot ask of my Father, and he will now raise up for me more than twelve legions of angels? [54](#) How then could the scriptures be fulfilled, that it must be so? [55](#) At that very hour Jesus said to the people, Have you come out with swords and staves to arrest me like a bandit? I sat with you every day, teaching in the temple, and you did not arrest me. [56](#) But this has happened so that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the disciples left him, and fled.

[57](#) And those who had arrested Jesus took him to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders had assembled. [58](#) But Simon Peter followed him afar off, up to the courtyard of the high priest, and he went inside and sat with the soldiers, to see the end. [59](#) Now the high priests and the elders and the whole council were seeking witnesses against Jesus, so that they might put him to death. [60](#) But they could not find any; then there came a great many false witnesses; but at the end two came forward, [61](#) And said, This man said, I can tear down the temple of God, and build it in three days. [62](#) And the high priest stood up and said to him, You are not answering anything. What is it that these men testify against you? [63](#) But Jesus was silent. Then the high priest answered and said to him, I adjure you by the living God, to tell us if you are the Christ, the Son of God? [64](#) Jesus said to him, You say that. But I say to you that from henceforth you will see the Son of man sitting at the right hand of the power, and coming upon the clouds of the sky. [65](#) The high priest then rent his clothes and said, Behold, he is blaspheming; why therefore do we need witnesses? Behold, you have now heard his blasphemy.

[66](#) What else do you want? They answered and said, He is guilty of death. [67](#) Then they spat in his face, and struck him on his head, and others beat him, [68](#) Saying, O Christ, prophesy to us; who smote you? [69](#) Now Peter sat outside in the courtyard; and a maidservant came up to him, and said to him, You also were with Jesus the Nazarene. [70](#) But he denied it before all of them, and said, I do not understand what you are saying. [71](#) And as he was going to the porch, another one saw him, and she said to them, This man was also there with Jesus the Nazarene. [72](#) Again he denied it with oaths, I do not know the man. [73](#) After a while, those who were standing came up, and said to Peter, Truly you also are one of them, for even your speech proves it. [74](#) Then he began to curse and to swear, I do not know the man. At that

very hour the cock crowed. [75](#) And Peter remembered the word of Jesus, which he had said to him, Before the cock crows, you will deny me three times. And he went outside and wept bitterly.

## **St John – It was not ordained by God that Judas should betray Jesus; Judas was not a bad man.**

<http://new-birth.net/padgetts-messages/true-gospel-revealed-anew-by-jesus-volume-2/st-john-it-was-not-ordained-by-god-that-judas-should-betray-jesus-vol-2-pg245/>

Received by James Padgett, Washington D.C.

15 August 1915

I am here, St. John. (Apostle)

Well, there are some things in my gospel that do not seem to be very plain, and perhaps are contradictory. But you must remember that many of these writings were not mine or written at my dictation. In the mutations of time many things have been added to and subtracted from what I wrote and, as a consequence, the true and the untrue are mixed.

Well, it will be a very difficult task for you to make the distinction in simply reading or even studying the Bible, for the tenor of the writings is the same. The only way that you can separate the true from that which is not, is to wait until Jesus gives you his messages. Of course, we can help also in that particular.

Well, that was not the word which he used, because he never taught that it was ordained by God that Judas should betray him. In fact the death of Jesus was never a part of that which the Father considered as necessary to the performance of his mission. Of course it was certain that Jesus would die, but the manner of his death was not foreordained, as my Gospel written in your Bible declares. Judas was not a bad man as he is depicted to be and his betrayal, as it is called, of the Master, was not for the purpose of gratifying any avarice that he might be supposed to have or because of any jealousy or desire to revenge a wrong, but it was because he was impulsive, and (had) a belief in Jesus' powers and ability to overcome the Jewish leaders in their fight to defeat the objects of Jesus' mission; and he thought he would be doing the Master and his cause a great benefit by having it demonstrated to these Jews that the Master could not be silenced or harmed by any act of theirs. It was really an act that grew out of his love for and belief in the greatness of the Master's powers.

Well, I tell you that Jesus never said any such thing. He never even told us that one of us should betray him, and I know because I was there.

If Jesus knew that Judas would betray him, he did not tell any of us at that time, and we only knew it for the first time when Judas actually committed the act. I don't believe that Jesus knew it before that time; in fact he has told me that he was surprised at Judas' betrayal of him. So you must not rely on the Bible statement as to what occurred at that time.

Judas was the youngest of the disciples and not so easily controlled in his impulses and acts, as he would have been were he older.

Yes, I know, but they are all based upon the same erroneous writings, for you must know that these Gospels, as you have them, are not the originals written by those whose names they bear. Let not these things disturb your belief in the essential truths which the Bible contains.

**BOOK of TRUTHS – PADGETT MESSAGES 1914 – 1923**  
**Padgett Messages Book of Truth by Joseph Babinsky**  
**True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I, II, III, IV by Geoff Cutler**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)  
[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

### **BLOOD of JESUS**

5 September 1915

I am here, Luther, Martin Luther –

I came again because I want to tell you that I was with you this afternoon when you were reading the comments on the origin and different versions of the Bible. Among them was a reference to my version, and I want to say that while my version was a pretty correct translation, yet the manuscripts and other versions, upon which I based my translation, were not the real writings of those who profess to have written them. I mean that those manuscripts were not true copies of the original epistles and books written by those whose names they bear. Many interpretations and more constructions were given to the texts of the originals than you or any other mortal are aware of.

The Bible as now written and as I translated it, is full of contradictions and errors and makes the truth hard to ascertain. Take for instance that one subject of the blood redemption. **No greater error was ever written than that the blood of Jesus saves from sin, or that his blood washes away sin.** It seems to me now, so absurd that I wonder and am astonished that I could ever have believed in such an absurdity.

I know now that there is no efficacy in Jesus' blood to accomplish any such results, and the pity is that many men now believe this, and, as a consequence, neglect the one vital and important requirement necessary to salvation, that is the new birth. This and this only saves men from their sins and fits them to enter the kingdom of God, which is the kingdom of Jesus, for he is the Prince of that kingdom, and the ruler thereof.

[*Question*] Jesus never said any such thing, for he has told me so. This saying that his blood was shed for many is not true. He never said it, neither did he say *drink the wine* (being his blood), in remembrance of him; for the wine is not his blood, and neither does it represent anything that has to do with him or his mission on Earth, or his present work in the spirit world. How unfortunate that this saying is made to represent something that he did not say. So in order to understand the real truths of God and man's relationship to Him and His plan of salvation, you must believe what the Master shall write you and what his apostles may write, for now they understand what his true mission was, and what he attempted and intended to teach when on Earth, and what he is teaching now.

I also will write sometimes and give you the result of my instructions and knowledge as I received them since being here.

*I will not write more to night.*

*Your brother in Christ – Martin Luther*

5 September 1915 – Jesus

Book of Truths

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

I am here, Jesus

I was with you tonight, and heard what you said about the Bible and its writers, and I desire to say that many things in it were not written by my disciples or by those to whom my disciples had delivered the sayings that I made use of while on Earth.

The text as contained in the present Bible is not a true copy of what I said, or what was in the manuscripts of those who originally wrote; and I am trying to correct the many errors that the Bible contains. Well, the sayings in the Epistles and in the Gospels and in Revelation to the **effect that my blood saves from sin, are erroneous, and my disciples never wrote that false doctrine**, for I repeat here, what I have before written you, that **my blood has nothing to do with the redemption of mankind from sin, nor has my blood any effect in reconciling men to God or making them one with Him**. The only thing that works this great result is the New Birth as I have explained it to you.

So do not let these sayings of the Bible disturb your belief in what I say now, or in what I may hereafter say.

[*Question*] The Revelation of John is not true. It is a mere allegory and not just as he wrote it, for it contains many things that are absurd and not in accord with the truths as I shall write them to you. He has written you already on the “Revelations” and told you what he did not write, as he has been annoyed by this book of the Bible and its interpretations by the preachers and others. It is nothing but a revelation of a vision which he thought he saw while in a trance, as you mortals say. I mean that the real Revelation that he wrote is only the vision of a trance. So let not these things disturb you.

I see that you are getting more of the Divine Love in your soul, and your spiritual eyes will be opened, and your soul perceptions will, before long, see and understand many of the vital truths of God. I will not write more to night.

*With all my love, I am your brother and friend – Jesus*

26 October 1915 – Peter

Book of Truths

Only love and mercy, and the desire of the Father that man become reconciled to Him – that is, come to Him and receive the great gift of His divine nature. No blood shedding or death of Jesus or vicarious atonement could have accomplished this, for none of these things would affect the soul development of a man. The matter of soul development is an individual matter, and can only be accomplished when man seeks for the great gift of Divine Love, and receives it in his soul and develops it. Then he becomes a partaker of the divine nature and one with the Father.

How deplorable that man will teach this erroneous doctrine of blood atonement. How very much harm it is doing to mankind and to spirits as well,

18 March 1917 – Elias (Elijah)

Only a pure, perfect soul can find its home in a pure perfect heaven, and only a divine soul can find its home in a divine heaven; which latter, is the home of the soul that possesses the divine essence of the Father to that fullness that the created qualities of the soul have disappeared and been replaced by the divine substance.

So that, we may be prophets and preachers, wise in the intellectual knowledge of religious truths, and saints on Earth, and apostles and disciples, and yet, not having the purification of the soul or the divine essence, we cannot enter the home which the one or the other of these possessions will fit us for.

Let the prophets of old, and the sacrifices and the blood and the vicarious atonement rest in the memory of forgetfulness, and seek and obtain the inflowing of the Divine Love of the Father, and then the home of the soul will truly and certainly be the *Heavens Celestial* where only things divine can exist.

### **Revelation 46: Peter's leadership of the Christian movement.**

<https://new-birth.net/samuels-messages/53-revelations/>

Received by Dr Samuels, Washington D.C.

9<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> May 1955

I am here, Peter.

Yes, I am here, with a considerable number of Celestial spirits who have been listening to your discussions regarding the spiritual truths, and I should like to corroborate what just was said in a [previous writing regarding my life](#); and the fact is that Jesus did not give me the leadership in the Christian movement while he was alive. I took upon myself the leadership, as it is explained substantially in the [Acts of the Apostles](#), and I spoke boldly at Pentecost and did work some miracles of healing; and it was this and some other acts that I did that gained for me the leadership of the apostles and the movement.

### **CLEANSING the SOUL:**

Years and years of personal endeavours to step away or above harmful habits and personality traits that are harmful to others and one's self have been mainly futile. We all want to grow in our love for ourself and of others.

Our beautiful loving personality that we are blessed with at conception / incarnation becomes encrusted with errors and personality issues of those around us, particularly during our early childhood. The personality of those living around us, during our early years, becomes encrusted over our pristine soul thus clouding our radiance into dullness. We become mind controlled!

Our Heavenly Parents want what is actually best for each of us and there is a source of light that's willing to give it to each of us, but only at our soul and spirit's quest for union with the divine. Not our ego's need for things.

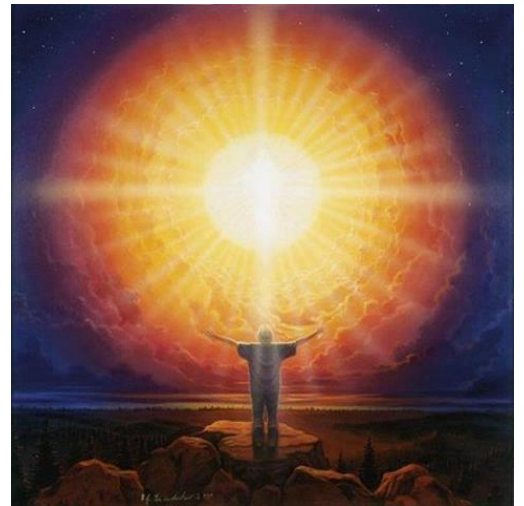
It is only with our Feeling Healing and the infusion of the Love, that the Mother and Father conveys via the Holy Spirit, do we start to dissolve negative issues, habits and personality errors from our soul and personality. Our personality is part of our soul structure.

All we need do is ASK for this Love. An earnest longing and desire for the Mother and Father's love will never be withheld, it will shower over our spirit body, the template of our physical body, and be absorbed into our soul. As the Love permeates through our soul, errors of personality will slowly but surely dissolve.

Over time, as we progress along our path of asking for and receiving this love, the natural love which we were blessed with prior to conception will be progressively transformed into Love that is Divine. This Divine Love will slowly emerge as radiance through our being.

With Feeling Healing and this Love we find harmful habits and personality traits become a distant memory. With this Love, we find ourselves unable to harm others or ourselves. With this Love we find our quality of life blossom and joy starts to emerge in all aspects of our living.

With this Love we become immortal. With this Love we become fitted for the Heavens that the Mother and Father have prepared for us all. Just ask and faith, love, and happiness will follow. Yes, just ask!



# FEELING HEALING + SOUL HEALING

To heal one's self is to simply look to see what feelings we are refusing ourself to feel, and accept them instead of denying them. And to fully accept them, one need to express them, speak about them, let them have their say, rather than pushing them aside, refusing to let them make you feel bad.

Doing this all with the intention of seeking the truth of why you are feeling them, of speaking about and expressing all such feelings; all feelings you have, but ALL WITH the INTENTION of UNCOVERING the TRUTH THEY WANT YOU TO SEE ABOUT YOURSELF. And it's the wanting to see the truth of them that is very important, because if you just look to accept them and speak and express them, but not seek their truth, then that's all you'll be doing, speaking and expressing them, but not healing their causes, so not fixing the things within you that are making you feel bad. And it's the truth part of it, seeking the truth of your feelings, and so, seeking the truth through your feelings, that's vitally important. It's the truth of yourself, life, nature and God, that is the spiritual aspect to it all.

You CAN'T find the truth of yourself or anything else through and with only your mind. You HAVE to engage and look to your feelings. And so if you choose to allow your feelings to 'Show You the Way', then the truth will come as you express them. So to do our Soul-Healing consists of these steps, all of which are ongoing until it's done:

- **Admit you are feeling bad.**
- **Accept your bad feelings, identify what they are.**
- **Honour fully your bad feelings by expressing them, speaking about them to someone who is willing to hear you talk about them, or tell them out loud to our Heavenly Parents. Long for the truth of them. Long for the truth of why you feel bad – what deep within you is causing your bad feelings?**
- **And remember, bad feelings are Good! Not bad. They are not to be despised. And as hard as it is to accept them, they are still you, and a very real part of you. And if you persist in denying them and not allowing yourself to fully live them, then you are only going to keep yourself in your errors making things harder for yourself.**
- **All sickness and suffering, all bad things that happen to you, all your problems, all your addictions – your whole feeling-denying and untrue life, is all caused by your denial of bad feelings.**
- **Every problem in the world is brought about because everyone has been brought up to deny feelings, and in particular, most of their bad ones.**

If one is intent on spiritually evolving and growing in truth, then it's vital, and this is the key, that one looks to use one's feelings as the means to gain and have access to the truth of oneself. You CAN'T find the truth of yourself or anything else through and with only your mind. You HAVE to engage and look to your feelings. And so if you choose to allow your feelings to 'Show You the Way', then the truth will come as you express them.

Doing your Soul-Healing with the Divine Love, is really doing your 'Feeling-Healing'. We are designed — created — to be self-revealing of truth, and so we are all to uncover the truth within ourselves and for ourselves, and all being done by living true to our feelings. **If you accept, express and seek the truth of your feelings, then truth will come to you, and you'll grow spiritually. It's as easy as that. Also it is as easy as it is to long for, ask for and receive Divine Love.**

THE HEALING OF YOUR BAD FEELINGS THROUGH THEIR ACCEPTANCE  
AND FINDING THE TRUTH OF THEM, IS THE ACCEPTANCE OF YOUR  
NEGATIVE, REBELLIOUS, EVIL, IMPERFECT MIND AND WILL CONDITION.

To do our feeling-healing we need to become:

Aware of – Acknowledge – and Admit, our bad feelings.

So we can:

Accept – them and allow ourselves to Be them.

And then if we feel to, take:

Action – Express, speak and emote them.

Talk about them.

All being done whilst longing to, really wanting to, see the TRUTH of our feelings.

So it sounds simple.

So I repeat:

We accept our bad feelings by expressing – speaking about them to someone willing to listen to us and take us seriously. And as we speak we long for the truth of them – why we are feeling them – to be made known to us. And when we uncover and see the truth we are FREE! – healed of the causes that have made us feel bad.

Accept, Express – see the Truth, and you're Free!

ACCEPTANCE OF ALL YOU FEEL, THINK AND ARE, IS THE KEY TO DOING  
YOUR HEALING; THAT, AND WANTING TO SEE THE TRUTH OF ALL YOU  
FEEL, THINK AND ARE.

**Release one's pain through expressing one's feelings.**

**in conjunction with**

**Longing for the Truth when also longing for Divine Love.**



## Matthew 27

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studyLight.org/bible/glt/matthew/27.html>

1 WHEN it was morning, the high priests and the elders of the people took counsel concerning Jesus, how to put him to death. 2 So they bound him, and took him and delivered him to Pilate the governor. 3 Then Judas the traitor, when he saw that Jesus was convicted, repented, and went away and brought back the same thirty pieces of silver to the high priests and the elders. 4 And he said, I have sinned, because I have betrayed innocent blood. But they said to him, What is that to us? You know better. 5 Then he threw the silver in the temple, and departed; and he went and hanged himself. 6 The high priests took the silver and said, It is not lawful to put it in the house of offerings, because it is the price of blood. 7 And they took counsel, and bought with it the potter's field, for a cemetery for strangers. 8 On this account that field was called The field of blood, to this day. 9 Then what was spoken by the prophet was fulfilled, who said, I took the thirty pieces of silver, the costly price which was bargained with the children of Israel. 10 And I gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord commanded me.

11 And Jesus stood before the governor; and the governor asked him and said to him, Are you the King of the Jews? Jesus said to him, You say that. 12 And while the chief priests and elders were accusing him, he gave no answer. 13 Then Pilate said to him, Do you not hear how much they testify against you? 14 But he did not answer him, not even a word; and because of this Pilate marvelled greatly. 15 Now on every feast day it was the custom of the governor to release one prisoner to the people, anyone whom they wanted. 16 They had a well-known prisoner, called Bar-Abbas, who was bound. 17 When they were gathered together, Pilate said to them, Whom do you want me to release to you? Bar-Abbas, or Jesus who is called the Christ? 18 For Pilate knew that because of envy they had delivered him. 19 When the governor was sitting on his judgment seat, his wife sent to him and said to him, Have nothing to do with that righteous man; for today I have suffered a great deal in my dream because of him. 20 But the high priests and the elders urged the people to ask for Bar-Abbas, and to destroy Jesus. 21 And the governor answered and said to them, Which of these two do you want me to release to you? They said, Bar-Abbas. 22 Pilate said to them, What shall I then do with Jesus who is called the Christ? They all said, Let him be crucified. 23 Pilate said to them, What evil has he done? But they cried out the more and said, Let him be crucified. 24 Now when Pilate saw that he was gaining nothing, but that instead confusion was increasing, he took water and washed his hands before the people, and said, I am innocent of the blood of this righteous man; do as you please. 25 All the people then answered and said, Let his blood be on us and on our children.

26 Then he released to them Bar-Abbas, and had Jesus scourged with whips, and delivered to be crucified. 27 Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the Praetorium, and the whole company gathered around him. 28 And they removed his clothes and put on him a scarlet robe. 29 And they wove a crown of thorns and put it on his head, and a reed in his right hand; and they knelt on their knees before him, and they were mocking him and saying, Hail, King of the Jews! 30 And they spat in his face, and took the reed and struck him on his head. 31 And when they had mocked him, they took off the robe from him and put on him his own clothes, and took him away to be crucified. 32 And as they were going out, they found a man of Cyrene, whose name was Simon, whom they compelled to carry his cross.

33 And they came to a place which is called Golgotha, which is interpreted The Skull. 34 And they gave him to drink vinegar mixed with gall; and he tasted it, but he would not drink. 35 And when they had crucified him, they divided his clothes by casting lots. 36 And they were sitting there and watching him. 37 And they placed above his head in writing the reason for his death: THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS. 38 And there were crucified with him two bandits, one on his right and one on his left.

[39](#) And those who passed by blasphemed against him, nodding their heads, [40](#) And saying, O you who can tear down the temple and build it in three days, deliver yourself, if you are the Son of God, and come down from the cross. [41](#) The high priests likewise were mocking, together with the scribes, the elders and the Pharisees. [42](#) And they were saying, He saved others, but he cannot save himself. If he is the King of Israel, let him now come down from the cross, so that we may see and believe in him. [43](#) He trusted in God; let him save him now, if he is pleased with him; for he said, I am God's Son. [44](#) The bandits also, who were crucified with him were reproaching him. [45](#) Now from the sixth hour, there was darkness over all the land, until the ninth hour. [46](#) And about the ninth hour, Jesus cried out with a loud voice and said, Eli, Eli, Imana shabachthani! which means, My God, my God, for this I was kept! [47](#) Some of the men who were standing by, when they heard it, said, This man has called for Elijah. [48](#) And immediately one of them ran and took a sponge and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink. [49](#) But the rest said, Hush, let us see if Elijah will come to save him.

[50](#) But Jesus again cried out with a loud voice, and gave up his breath. [51](#) And immediately the door curtains of the temple were rent in two, from the top to the bottom; and the Earth quaked, and the rocks split; [52](#) And the tombs were opened; and the bodies of a great many saints who were sleeping in death rose up, [53](#) And they went out; and after his resurrection, they entered into the holy city, and appeared to a great many. [54](#) When the centurion and those who were with him watching Jesus, saw the earthquake and all that happened, they were very much frightened, and they said, Truly this man was the Son of God. [55](#) There were also many women there, who were looking from afar, those who had followed Jesus from Galilee, and who used to minister to him. [56](#) One of them was Mary of Magdala; and Mary the mother of James and Joses, and the mother of the sons of Zebedee.

[57](#) When evening came, there came a rich man of Arimathaea, whose name was Joseph, who was also a disciple of Jesus. [58](#) He went to Pilate and asked for the body of Jesus. And Pilate commanded that the body should be given to him. [59](#) So Joseph took the body, and wrapped it in a shroud of fine linen, [60](#) And laid it in his own new tomb which was hewn in a rock; and they rolled a large stone, and placed it against the door of the tomb, and went away. [61](#) And there were there Mary of Magdala and the other Mary, who were sitting opposite the tomb. [62](#) The next day, which is after Friday, the high priests and the Pharisees together came to Pilate, [63](#) And they said to him, Our lord, we have just remembered that that deceiver used to say when he was alive, After three days I will rise again. [64](#) Now, therefore, command that precautions be taken at the tomb for three days. It is probable that his disciples may come and steal him at night, and then say to the people, He has risen from the dead; and the last deception will be worse than the first. [65](#) Pilate said to them, You have guards; go and take precautions as best you know. [66](#) So they went and kept a watch at the tomb, and together with the guards they sealed the stone.

## **DIVINE LOVE INFLOW**

**8 May 1916**

**So I say to all men, pray and pray and never cease to pray for the inflowing of this love, for there is no limit to its abundance, or the amount which man or spirit can obtain. In the Celestial heavens we spirits continually pray for an increased bestowal, and always our prayers are answered – but always there is more to follow.**

**P. 363 Book of Truths through James Padgett / Jesus**

## Revelation 50: The words supposedly uttered by Jesus on the cross.

<http://new-birth.net/samuels-messages/53-revelations/revelation-50-the-words-supposedly-uttered-by-jesus-on-the-cross/>

Received by Dr Samuels, Washington D.C.

18 October 1954. 3 February 1955, 7 March 1955

I am here, Jesus.

I am here tonight to explain some material in the New Testament dealing with a subject that is quite unpleasant to me, for it deals with my crucifixion and is one which I would fain forget, or at least not to recall it when there exists no reason for recalling it. But I would like to say a few words concerning the circumstances surrounding it, and first of all I would like to say that I did no talking while on the cross because of the pain and exhaustion of my body physically.

And while it is true that there were two others who were crucified with me, one on each side, yet they did no talking to me, and neither did one mock me, nor did the other seek any pardon from me or seek the Kingdom of God from me, nor did I tell him that that night he would be in Paradise with me. For it is obvious that I had no authority to forgive sin as it is stated in various passages of the New Testament, and the only way for man to achieve forgiveness of sins is through the obtaining of the Divine Love or through purification of the natural love, a long and tedious process that fits the individual soul for a place in the Sixth Sphere.

So you can readily see that the account of the sinner who supposedly went with me to Paradise is entirely false and merely the result of the active imagination of the writer who recopied the original account.

Another incident which I wish to clear up is the story of the words which I am supposed to have uttered while on the cross, and the first of these was, "My God, my God, why have you forsaken me?" This sentence is the first sentence, or opening lines, of a Psalm, the Twenty-Second, which is indeed messianic in substance, for it deals with the sufferings of the afflicted. But I did not say these words in order to fulfil the prophecy embodied in that Psalm, nor did I say, "thirst," because that, too, is found in the Psalm and is also a fulfilment. Nor did I say what are supposed to be my last words on Earth: "Into Thy Hands I commend my spirit," found in the Thirty-First Psalm, in order to fulfil the saying contained in it, for I never said any of these words or sentences, or sayings, at all.

The truth of the matter is that after my death the copyists searching the Scriptures found these passages within the Psalms and therefore decided that I must have said them so that these Psalms would be fulfilled. Thus they wrote the account of my crucifixion with these additions, in order to show that I had done or said things which would fulfil the Scriptures. But again, these accounts are false and entirely without foundation. They should be eliminated from the New Testament and the reason for their existence as I have explained.

You were right in your thoughts about Thomas being the second Disciple who left Jerusalem on the day of my so called resurrection from the dead. He and Cleopas left for Emmaus that afternoon, to escape what they thought was going to be certain arrest and crucifixion, as had happened to me. So I went after them in order to bring them back to Jerusalem and have all the disciples together when I should next see them in the flesh. It was important for me to reanimate them in their faith in me, and that was the reason that I overtook them near Emmaus.

Thomas had begun to doubt, and his attitude could have been disastrous to the entire plan of salvation by bringing pessimism and scepticism into the minds of my followers. So you see why I went to Emmaus and had Thomas and Cleopas recognize me when I broke bread with them. They immediately regained their faith and returned to Jerusalem to face whatever dangers there might be, and [Thomas, the next Friday, was there to put his fingers into my body](#). But, the important thing was that he was there, and the crucial time had been overcome in victory.

I heard what the Doctor wrote his friend regarding the existence of a soulmate of mine, and I think best that at this time the subject be withheld, or discouraged, from those who have not a sufficient portion of the Divine Love in their souls to grasp the full meaning of what soulmate love is and how the law of soulmate love operates in the spiritual and soul spheres. I may write you at some time just who my soulmate is in the Celestial Heavens, but aside from the Doctor I wish it understood that her identity be concealed.

I think I shall stop now because I see that you are tired, but I was glad to have the opportunity to write you again tonight, and shall come again to continue our messages designed to eliminate the falsities in the New Testament that deal with my life and messages.

So with all my love to you and the Doctor, and urging you to keep on praying for the Divine Love of the Father and come closer to Him in seeking At-onement with Him, I shall stop now and sign myself

Jesus of the Bible  
and  
Master of the Celestial Heavens

Note: Celestial spirits have access to the massive museum in Jerusalem on the 1<sup>st</sup> Celestial Heaven sphere. A visitor can become conversant with anyone of any era and time, through automated representations, so that they can become conversant with the teachings and activities of anyone throughout Earth's history of humanity. Thus, it is easy to represent Jesus through a competent medium and reliably convey Jesus' teachings as if it is actually Jesus of Nazareth speaking. These writings through Dr Daniel Samuels are most likely a Celestial spirit, also with the name Jesus, conveying information with authority on behalf of Jesus at some level.

Jesus of Nazareth has only written directly through James Moncrief and James Padgett. Mary of Magdalene has only written directly through James Moncrief.

### The REAL YOU is the SOUL:

One's personality, natural intelligence, memory and human attributes all are soul based. The soul initiates conception so it can start expressing one of its two personalities in Creation. It creates the will, then 'wills' the spirit body and physical body and all that connects them with the will into being. Our soul constantly sustains or expresses us, one of its two personalities, in Creation. The spirit can't separate from the soul because the soul keeps it in existence. We need our spirit and physical bodies to experience our personality through. When the spirit body separates from the physical body, one continues on living in a different form without losing any of the attributes experienced during physical life. Incarnation is the process of individualisation of the soul.



Without a soul, our physical bodies would function and interact similarly to that of a domestic animal. An unsouled human body (thought not possible) would respond like a household puppy! Domestic animals calibrate on Dr David Hawkins' Map of Consciousness between 200 and 250, the human body calibrates at 200. All animals have spirit bodies, these do not survive into the spirit Mansion Worlds. Our SOUL IS NOT ENSOULLED IN OUR SPIRIT BODY. Our soul exists existentially in a whole different level or plane or place or dimension of being – 'soul land'. It doesn't exist in Creation, it's not experiential like Creation is. The soul, all souls, help create their part of Creation by expressing their personalities into Creation, and then by having their personalities do things (further create) in Creation.



**Our first parents, Andon and Fonta (also called Aman and Amon), were the first to exhibit human perfection hunger some one million years ago (993,500 years ago). Adam and Eve, Adamite bestowals, arrived some thirty eight thousand years ago – or earlier.**

**Aman and Amon** were the first True Humans, which means, the first soul expressing its soulmate pair, its two personalities, in Creation – on Earth. From which came forth the rest of us. So they had a soul from the start, which separated them from their animal parents. It's the soul that wants to fully express itself through its two personalities perfectly in Creation, which is the so-called 'human perfection hunger'. It, our soul, wants to be Perfect like its Heavenly Parents, the Soul that Created it. We, focused as personalities, want to be perfect, like the Personalities of our Mother and Father that are Perfect. Our soul wants to be like Their Soul. Our soul wants to ascend us to Paradise so we can be with Them, as physically close to Them on a personality level that we can be, and then see what happens.

There were aunts and cousins, parents and grandparents. But they were not human like Aman and Amon – they were really animals, though of the same species. Aman and Amon wandered off from the family, since they could find no way of relating to them at all. How could they? They were incapable of rational thought, speech, or anything human. Aman and Amon knew that forevermore that they were apart.

Aman and Amon may have been twins. They were indeed a primate species of humanoids. But they, themselves were more beautiful than their animal relatives, and they knew, even from their very appearance, that they were marked even by Nature to be different.

## Matthew 28

George Lamsa Translation of the Peshitta

<http://www.studyLight.org/bible/glt/matthew/28.html>

1 IN the evening of the sabbath day, when the first day of the week began, there came Mary of Magdala and the other Mary, to see the tomb. 2 And behold, a great earthquake took place; for the angel of the Lord came down from heaven, and went up and rolled away the stone from the door, and sat on it. 3 His appearance was like lightning, and his garments white as snow. 4 And for fear of him the guards who were watching trembled, and became as if they were dead. 5 But the angel answered and said to the women, You need not be afraid; for I know that you are seeking Jesus who was crucified. 6 He is not here, for he has risen, just as he had said. Come in, see the place where our Lord was laid. 7 And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he has risen from the dead; and behold, he will be before you to Galilee; there you will see him; behold, I have told you. 8 And they went away hurriedly from the tomb with fear and with great joy, running to tell his disciples. 9 And behold, Jesus met them, and said to them, Peace be to you. And they came up and laid hold of his feet, and worshipped him. 10 Then Jesus said to them, Do not be afraid; but go and tell my brethren to go to Galilee, and there they shall see me. 11 When they were going, some of the guards came into the city, and told the high priests everything that had happened. 12 So they gathered with the elders and took counsel; and they gave money, not a small sum, to the guards, 13 Telling them, Say that his disciples came by night and stole him while we were sleeping. 14 And if this should be heard by the governor, we will appeal to him, and declare that you are blameless. 15 So they took the money, and did as they were instructed; and this word went out among the Jews, until this day.

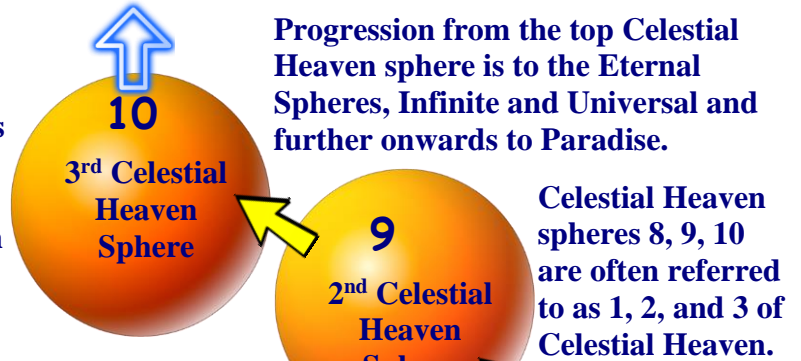
16 The eleven disciples then went to Galilee to a mountain, where Jesus had promised to meet them. 17 And when they saw him, they worshipped him; but some of them were doubtful. 18 And Jesus came up and spoke with them, and said to them, All power in heaven and on Earth has been given to me. Just as my Father has sent me I am also sending you. 19 Go, therefore, and convert all nations; and baptize them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit; 20 And teach them to obey everything that I have commanded you; and, behold, I am with you all the days, to the end of the world.

Amen.

**SPIRIT MANSION WORLDS are numbered 1 to 7:**

To PARADISE, the HOME of OUR HEAVENLY PARENTS

Spirit Mansion Worlds are those 1 – 7. They with the Celestial Heaven spheres numbered 8, 9, 10 as well as the 2 Spheres of Disharmony are all within the Earth’s environment, and rather close by. Each sphere can accommodate more than 100 times the people than Earth may do.



Divine Love perfects one’s natural love soul through the progression via spirit world spheres 3, 5, and 7. Soul-Healing and At-onement is achieved through the progression into sphere 8 which is the first of the Celestial Heaven spheres namely 8, 9, and 10.



The 2 Planes of Disharmony are the hells. While one desires to cause harm to others, isolation is applied. Once the Law of Compensation is completed then one can then progress and return to the 1<sup>st</sup> Natural Love sphere and continue in their progression onto higher spheres.

**Note:** The first experience with a Divine Love Sphere and a Sphere of Disharmony may be introductory planes / sectors within the 1<sup>st</sup> Natural Love Spirit Mansion World.

**BOOK of TRUTHS by Joseph Babinsky**

**– PADGETT MESSAGES**

1914 – 1923

**Book of Truths**

**True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus**

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

5 August 1915

I am here, Lazarus –

I was the one whom Jesus called from the grave. I merely want to say that I was not dead when I was resurrected but had on me the sleep of death. But I was not entirely a spirit separated from my body. I know this, because if I had been a wholly separated spirit, Jesus could not have brought me to life again. No spirit, once entirely liberated from the body, can ever return to it and reanimate the body. I know the Bible says or the inference from what it says, is that I was dead, but this is not true as I have above stated.

I am now in the Celestial heavens in a sphere that is not numbered, but very near those in which the disciples live. My sisters are also in the Celestial heavens. We all believed in the teachings of the Master, and consequently became imbued with his doctrine of the necessity for the Divine Love to come into our souls.

**While on Earth Jesus did teach us that God had again bestowed on man this Divine Love and we believed it.**

**I know that the disciples were taught this same doctrine, but just how far they understood this teaching I do not know. It is strange and they did not declare it in their Gospels, but such seems to be the fact, and it is unaccountable why this important truth was not preserved and taught in their writings.**

I know that it is the truth and that only those who have received this love in their hearts can become inhabitants of the Celestial heavens. Men may refuse to believe this great truth if they will, and think that by attending church and worshipping God in their service with their lips, they will be able to enter the kingdom but they will find themselves mistaken. So in your teachings, let this great truth be the corner stone of whatever you may teach. I am supremely happy and want all mankind to be so.

I came to you to inform you of these truths so that my testimony may be added to that of those who may have written to you.

Jesus is in the spiritual world working to teach men and spirits his truths. He comes to you and writes and you must believe the fact for it is a fact.

*I must stop now, so I will say good night – Lazarus*

### **Divine Love:**

***It is like oil that descends upon the head and upon the beard, the beard of Aaron, that descends upon the collar of his garment.***

**(Psalm 133:2 – Aramaic Bible in plain English)**

**and anoints the heart and soul (+B)**

**In subtle ways the message of Divine Love is seeping into publications.**



## **DIVINE LOVE HARMONY:**

**Immortal harmony:**

**Transformation of the soul is a beautiful harmonious gradual awakening.**



**In a gradual way with Feeling Healing and the Divine Love, as changes in the soul and spirit body occur, these changes will result in the personality slowly accepting the source of these changes as being the Soul God and with the independent will, one can have complete acceptance of our Heavenly Parents, Mother and Father, God.**

**People have loved God and felt loved by God and they have in deed received the Divine Love without ever knowing the truthful identity of this Love insofar as the truths relating with its causality in the human soul and affect upon the spirit-mind.**

**Part of the nature of the Divine Love in our souls is that it activates our spirit body systems and soul so that the nature of God is seen and experienced in the living and this places us in touch with the many Spirit attributes that extend from God and have their existence in God, such as our Indwelling Spirit. God no longer remains inactive to us; inert, inanimate, or an unknown but rather a Soul of living energy whose energy in the harmonies of Love and Spirit, is personified as love that we experience. If I can convey the essence about the nature of Divine Love it is that in its energy, exists the harmony and potential so that one can see the potential that this Love brings to bridge the gap of separation between the individual and God by the harmonies of soulfully living.**

**The Divine Love completes the form of the human being.**

**In essence, one need only direct their soul and the heart of their soul to our Heavenly Parents, the Soul being God, and in this faith one can experience the Love by humbly asking for this Love. This is all that is needed and the touchstone upon the Love's approachable nature.**

**The Love is never harmful or given by God that results in a caused effect of disharmony in the individual. The diversity of human individuality is a great characteristic of human nature and as with experience, one needs experience to ascertain a truth about a certain thing. Experiencing the Love provides a substantiated knowing from which a more objective reasoning follows and a maturity happens.**



## Gospels of Matthew – Quotations From The Bible

<https://new-birth.net/padgetts-messages/gospels-of-matthew-quotations-from-the-bible/>

This cross reference is between the New Testament, and the various messages we have received from spirit over the last 100 years. Some quotes are confirmed, some are explained in great detail and some are refuted.

**New Testament Revelations of Jesus of Nazareth** may be downloaded from the Medical – Spiritual References:

[Revelations via Dr Samuels](#)

<http://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html>

The Bible Passage	Our Messages Reference
2:1 Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem, 2:2 Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him.	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 33: The star of Bethlehem and the Three Wise Men.</a></li> </ul>
2:19 But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to Joseph in Egypt, 2:20 Saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for they are dead which sought the young child's life. 2:21 And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Israel. 2:22 But when he heard that Archelaus did reign in Judaea in the room of his father Herod, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God in a dream, he turned aside into the parts of Galilee: 2:23 And he came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, He shall be called a Nazarene.	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 9: Jesus' boyhood in Egypt.</a></li> </ul>
3:1 In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judaea, 3:2 And saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. 3:3 For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 1: Relationship between Jesus and his cousin.</a></li> </ul>
3:4 And the same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild honey.	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 2: Life and ministry of John the Baptist.</a></li> </ul>
3:13 Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him. 3:14 But John forbad him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me?	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 17: Spiritualism causes stagnation of the soul.</a></li> </ul>
4:1 Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil. 4:2 And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred. 4:3 And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread. 4:4 But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 17: Spiritualism causes stagnation of the soul.</a></li> </ul>

<p>4:17 From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 1: Relationship between Jesus and his cousin.</a></li> </ul>
<p>5:1 And seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mountain: and when he was set, his disciples came unto him: 5:2 And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying,</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 30: The Sermon on the Mount and the Beatitudes.</a></li> </ul>
<p>5:3 Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 30: The Sermon on the Mount and the Beatitudes.</a></li> </ul>
<p>5:4 Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 30: The Sermon on the Mount and the Beatitudes.</a></li> </ul>
<p>5:5 Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the Earth.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 30: The Sermon on the Mount and the Beatitudes.</a></li> </ul>
<p>5:8 Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 30: The Sermon on the Mount and the Beatitudes.</a></li> </ul>
<p>5:10 Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 30: The Sermon on the Mount and the Beatitudes.</a></li> </ul>
<p>5:15 Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house. 5:16 Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Stand up and be counted (1).</a></li> </ul>
<p>5:19 Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, shall be called least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, he shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven. 20 For I say unto you, that except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no wise enter into the kingdom of heaven. 21 Ye have heard that it was said to them of old time, Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment: 22 but I say unto you, that every one who is angry with his brother shall be in danger of the judgment; and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council; and whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of the hell of fire. 23 If therefore thou art offering thy gift at the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath aught against thee, 24 leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way, first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift. 25 Agree with thine adversary quickly, while thou art with him in the way; lest haply the adversary deliver thee to the</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Helen writes on the Law of Compensation.</a></li> <li>• <a href="#">Jesus writes about a visit by Mr. Padgett to spiritualist medium and advise him to help her to offer the Divine Love of the Father that is now justly due her since she has been seeking the greater Love since early Childhood.</a></li> </ul>

<p>judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison. 5:26 Verily I say unto thee, thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou have paid the last farthing.</p>	
<p>5:29 And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell. 5:30 And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 16: Lazarus was not dead, only unconscious.</a></li> </ul>
<p>5:31 It hath been said, Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement: 5:32 But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 13: Matthew wrote passage on divorce.</a></li> <li>• <a href="#">Jesus and baptism by water.</a></li> </ul>
<p>7:14 Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Jesus: The real truth of the life on Earth, and what it means to mortals.</a></li> </ul>
<p>7:8 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. 7:9 Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone? 7:10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 3: Divine Love is a privilege Gift of the Father.</a></li> </ul>
<p>8:3 And the scribes and Pharisees brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst, 8:4 They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act. 8:5 Now Moses in the law commanded us, that such should be stoned: but what sayest thou? 8:6 This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the ground, as though he heard them not. 8:7 So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 13: Matthew wrote passage on divorce.</a></li> </ul>
<p>9:13 But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 1: Relationship between Jesus and his cousin.</a></li> </ul>
<p>9:16 No man putteth a piece of new cloth unto an old garment, for that which is put in to fill it up taketh from the garment, and the rent is made worse. 9:17 Neither do men put new wine into old bottles: else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are preserved.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 40: Why Jesus taught in parables; how his disciples were able to heal.</a></li> </ul>

<p>10:3 Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James the son of Alphaeus, and Lebbaeus, whose surname was Thaddaeus;</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Jesus' father was called Alphaeus by some of the Gospel writers.</a></li> </ul>
<p>11: 1 After Jesus had finished instructing his twelve disciples, he went on from there to teach and preach in the towns of Galilee. 2 When John, who was in prison, heard about the deeds of the Messiah, he sent his disciples 3 to ask him, “Are you the one who is to come, or should we expect someone else?” 4 Jesus replied, “Go back and report to John what you hear and see: 5 The blind receive sight, the lame walk, those who have leprosy are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, and the good news is proclaimed to the poor. 6 Blessed is anyone who does not stumble on account of me.” 7 As John’s disciples were leaving, Jesus began to speak to the crowd about John: “What did you go out into the wilderness to see? A reed swayed by the wind? 8 If not, what did you go out to see? A man dressed in fine clothes? No, those who wear fine clothes are in kings’ palaces. 9 Then what did you go out to see? A prophet? Yes, I tell you, and more than a prophet. 10 This is the one about whom it is written: “I will send my messenger ahead of you, who will prepare your way before you.’ 11 Truly I tell you, among those born of women there has not risen anyone greater than John the Baptist; yet whoever is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he. 12 From the days of John the Baptist until now, the kingdom of heaven has been subjected to violence, and violent people have been raiding it. 13 For all the Prophets and the Law prophesied until John. 14 And if you are willing to accept it, he is the Elijah who was to come. 15 Whoever has ears, let them hear. 16 “To what can I compare this generation? They are like children sitting in the marketplaces and calling out to others: 17 ‘We played the pipe for you, and you did not dance; we sang a dirge, and you did not mourn.’ 18 For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, ‘He has a demon.’ 19 The Son of Man came eating and drinking, and they say, ‘Here is a glutton and a drunkard, a friend of tax collectors and sinners.’ But wisdom is proved right by her deeds.”</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">John the Baptist – Jesus was the true Messiah and the true Christ as he taught when on Earth.</a></li> </ul>
<p>11:13 For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John. 11:14 And if ye will receive it, this is Elias, which was for to come.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 41: Events in the Garden of Gethsemane; Pilate and Herod.</a></li> </ul>
<p>11:21 Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes. 11:22 But I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 18: Jesus disclaims several miracles and incidents attributed to him.</a></li> </ul>

<p>judgment, than for you. 11:23 And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell: for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day.</p>	
<p>12:31 Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men. 12:32 And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come. 12:33 Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by his fruit.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Paul of Tarsus: Hell – what it is and what the purpose is.</a></li> <li>• <a href="#">Probation does exist among spirits in the hells. All who refuse to seek the Way to the Celestial Heavens will eventually find their way to the kingdom where the perfect natural man exists.</a></li> </ul>
<p>12:39 But he answered and said unto them, An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas: 12:40 For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the Earth.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 37: False beliefs regarding Jonas and Father Abraham.</a></li> </ul>
<p>12:50 For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Helen explains Judge Syrick's spiritual condition as well as their cousin Laura, who was not known to either on Earth. And spiritual attractions are different from those on Earth.</a></li> </ul>
<p>13:30 Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">John, as Mr. Padgett's guardian angel will go wherever Mr. Padgett will go to enable him to perform his work in protecting and enlightening Mr. Padgett.</a></li> </ul>
<p>13:33 He told them still another parable: "The kingdom of heaven is like yeast that a woman took and mixed into about sixty pounds of flour until it worked all through the dough."</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Why the Divine Love of God is necessary for man to possess in order that he may become at-one with the Father and an inhabitant of the Celestial Kingdom.</a></li> <li>• <a href="#">Stand up and be counted (2).</a></li> </ul>
<p>13:55 Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas? 13:56 And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this man all these things? 13:57 And they were offended in him. But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house. 13:58 And he did not many</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">The miracle at Naym.</a></li> </ul>

mighty works there because of their unbelief.	
14:3 For Herod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and put him in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife. 14:4 For John said unto him, It is not lawful for thee to have her.	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 2: Life and ministry of John the Baptist.</a></li> </ul>
14:15 And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals. 14:16 But Jesus said unto them, They need not depart; give ye them to eat. 14:17 And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes. 14:18 He said, Bring them hither to me. 14:19 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he brake, and gave the loaves to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude. 14:20 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full. 14:21 And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women and children.	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 18: Jesus disclaims several miracles and incidents attributed to him.</a></li> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 48: The ancient origins of some of the miracles found in the New Testament.</a></li> </ul>
14:25 And in the fourth watch of the night Jesus went unto them, walking on the sea. 14:26 And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear. 14:27 But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 18: Jesus disclaims several miracles and incidents attributed to him.</a></li> </ul>
15:11 Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man. 15:12 Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Pharisees were offended, after they heard this saying? 15:13 But he answered and said, Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up. 15:14 Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch. 15:15 Then answered Peter and said unto him, Declare unto us this parable. 15:16 And Jesus said, Are ye also yet without understanding? 15:17 Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught? 15:18 But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Stand up and be counted (2).</a></li> <li>• <a href="#">Stand up and be counted. (3)</a></li> </ul>
15:22 And, behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou Son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil. 15:23 But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us. 15:24 But he answered and	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 36: Joseph and Mary; the vicarious atonement; the misinterpretation regarding Gentiles.</a></li> </ul>

<p>said, I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel. 15:25 Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me. 15:26 But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs. 15:27 And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.</p>	
<p>15:32 Then Jesus called his disciples unto him, and said, I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way. 15:33 And his disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much bread in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude? 15:34 And Jesus saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few little fishes. 15:35 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground. 15:36 And he took the seven loaves and the fishes, and gave thanks, and brake them, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude. 15:37 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets full. 15:38 And they that did eat were four thousand men, beside women and children.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 18: Jesus disclaims several miracles and incidents attributed to him.</a></li> </ul>
<p>16:6 Then Jesus said unto them, Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees. 16:7 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, It is because we have taken no bread. 16:8 Which when Jesus perceived, he said unto them, O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread? 16:9 Do ye not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up? 16:10 Neither the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many baskets ye took up? 16:11 How is it that ye do not understand that I spake it not to you concerning bread, that ye should beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees? 16:12 Then understood they how that he bade them not beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Stand up and be counted (2).</a></li> </ul>
<p>16:13 When Jesus came into the coasts of Caesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I the Son of man am?</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 20: Reincarnation is an oriental doctrine</a></li> </ul>
<p>16:14 And they said, Some say that thou art John the Baptist: some, Elias; and others, Jeremias, or one of the prophets.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 41: Events in the Garden of Gethsemane; Pilate and Herod</a></li> </ul>
<p>16:15 He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am?</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 31: "On this rock I will build my Church."</a></li> </ul>
<p>16:16 And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 4: Jesus proclaims</a></li> </ul>



<p>Christ, the Son of the living God. 16:17 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Barjona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven.</p>	<p><a href="#">Messiahship.</a></p>
<p>16:18 And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 31: "On this rock I will build my Church."</a></li> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 46: Peter's leadership of the Christian movement.</a></li> </ul>
<p>17:1 And after six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into an high mountain apart, 17:2 And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light. 17:3 And, behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Elias talking with him.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 2: Life and ministry of John the Baptist.</a></li> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 32: The first followers to receive the Divine Love, beyond the Second Death.</a></li> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 46: Peter's leadership of the Christian movement.</a></li> </ul>
<p>17:5 While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 32: The first followers to receive the Divine Love, beyond the Second Death.</a></li> </ul>
<p>17:10 And his disciples asked him, saying, Why then say the scribes that Elias must first come?</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 41: Events in the Garden of Gethsemane; Pilate and Herod</a></li> </ul>
<p>17:12 But I say unto you, That Elias is come already, and they knew him not, but have done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also the Son of man suffer of them. 17:13 Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 20: Reincarnation is an oriental doctrine</a></li> </ul>
<p>17:24 And when they were come to Capernaum, they that received tribute money came to Peter, and said, Doth not your master pay tribute? 17:25 He saith, Yes. And when he was come into the house, Jesus prevented him, saying, What thinkest thou, Simon? of whom do the kings of the Earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? 17:26 Peter saith unto him, Of strangers. Jesus saith unto him, Then are the children free. 17:27 Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find a piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">The coin in the fish's mouth.</a></li> </ul>
<p>18:1 At the same time came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven? 18:2 And Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them, 18:3 And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 52: Jesus never sought to break away from Judaism or to establish a new church.</a></li> </ul>

<p>shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. 18:4          Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven. 18:5          And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me. 18:6 But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea. 18:7 Woe unto the world because of offences! for it must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh!</p>	
<p>18:9 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 16: Lazarus was not dead, only unconscious.</a></li> </ul>
<p>19:3 The Pharisees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause? 19:4 And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made them at the beginning made them male and female, 19:5 And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh? 19:6 Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 13: Matthew wrote passage on divorce.</a></li> </ul>
<p>19:12 For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from their mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and there be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it, let him receive it.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 16: Lazarus was not dead, only unconscious.</a></li> <li>• <a href="#">The real meaning in Jesus sayings.</a></li> </ul>
<p>19:16 And, behold, one came and said unto him, Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life?</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 13: Matthew wrote passage on divorce.</a></li> </ul>
<p>19:24 And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 1: Relationship between Jesus and his cousin.</a></li> </ul>
<p>19:30 But many that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Esau (son of Isaac): He now knows the difference between the spirit who has in his soul the Divine Love and one who has not.</a></li> </ul>
<p>21:19 And when he saw a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away. 21:20 And when the disciples saw it, they marvelled, saying, How soon is the fig tree withered away!</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 18: Jesus disclaims several miracles and incidents attributed to him.</a></li> </ul>

<p>21:23 And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and said, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority? 21:24 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell me, I in like wise will tell you by what authority I do these things. 21:25 The baptism of John, whence was it? from heaven, or of men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say unto us, Why did ye not then believe him? 21:26 But if we shall say, Of men; we fear the people; for all hold John as a prophet. 21:27 And they answered Jesus, and said, We cannot tell. And he said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">The Pharisees scheme to get rid of Jesus.</a></li> </ul>
<p>22:1 And Jesus answered and spake unto them again by parables, and said, 2 The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son, 3 And sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come. 4 Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come unto the marriage. 5 But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise: 6 And the remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully, and slew them. 7 But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth: and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city. 8 Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not worthy. 9 Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage. 10 So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Why men must receive this Divine Love in order to be admitted to the Celestial Kingdom.</a></li> </ul>
<p>22:11 And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment: 12 And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless. 13 Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness, there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">John, as Mr. Padgett's guardian angel will go wherever Mr. Padgett will go to enable him to perform his work in protecting and enlightening Mr. Padgett.</a></li> </ul>
<p>23:13 But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Stand up and be counted (1).</a></li> </ul>
<p>24:1 And Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to shew him the buildings of the temple. 24:2 And Jesus said unto them, See ye not</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Jesus refers to the prophecy in the Bible (Matt. 24)</a></li> </ul>

all these things? verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down. 24:3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world? 24:4 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you. 24:5 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many. 24:6 And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. 24:7 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places. 24:8 All these are the beginning of sorrows. 24:9 Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake. 24:10 And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another. 24:11 And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many. 24:12 And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold. 24:13 But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved. 24:14 And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come. 24:15 When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (who so readeth, let him understand:)

25:1 Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom. 25:2 And five of them were wise, and five were foolish. 25:3 They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them: 25:4 But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps. 25:5 While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept. 25:6 And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him. 25:7 Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps. 25:8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out. 25:9 But the wise answered, saying, Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves. 25:10 And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut. 25:11 Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us. 25:12 But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not. 25:13 Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

- [Revelation 39: Parables of wise and foolish virgins explained; the Spirit of God; the closing of the Celestial Heavens.](#)

<p>26:6 Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper,</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 35: The virgin birth; fasting; temptation by the devil; washing of the Divine Love.</a></li> </ul>
<p>26:7 There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat at meat. 26:8 But when his disciples saw it, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose is this waste? 26:9 For this ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the poor. 26:10 When Jesus understood it, he said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me. 26:11 For ye have the poor always with you; but me ye have not always. 26:12 For in that she hath poured this ointment on my body, she did it for my burial. 26:13 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, there shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her. 26:14 Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests, 26:15 And said unto them, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver. 26:16 And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Why Judas betrayed Jesus.</a></li> </ul>
<p>26:26 And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; this is my body. 26:27 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of it;</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 36: Joseph and Mary; the vicarious atonement; the misinterpretation regarding Gentiles.</a></li> </ul>
<p>26:36 Then cometh Jesus with them unto a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 2: Life and ministry of John the Baptist.</a></li> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 41: Events in the Garden of Gethsemane; Pilate and Herod.</a></li> </ul>
<p>26:51 And, behold, one of them which were with Jesus stretched out his hand, and drew his sword, and struck a servant of the high priest's, and smote off his ear. 26:52 Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into his place: for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 41: Events in the Garden of Gethsemane; Pilate and Herod.</a></li> </ul>
<p>27:44 The thieves also, which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 50: The words supposedly uttered by Jesus on the cross.</a></li> </ul>
<p>27:46 And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 50: The words supposedly uttered by Jesus on the cross.</a></li> </ul>
<p>27:51 And, behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the Earth did quake, and</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">The principalities of the air.</a></li> </ul>

<p>the rocks rent; 52 And the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose 53 And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many.</p>	
<p>27:54 Now when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 25: Jesus throws more light on his trial and crucifixion and supplies additional truths about his birth.</a></li> </ul>
<p>27:57 When the even was come, there came a rich man of Arimathaea, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus' disciple: 27:58 He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered. 27:59 And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, 27:60 And laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 49: More about Jesus' father and mother.</a></li> </ul>
<p>28:1 In the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre. 28:2 And, behold, there was a great earthquake: for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it. 28:3 His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow: 28:4 And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <a href="#">Revelation 11: Jesus elaborates further on His Crucifixion, resurrection and what followed.</a></li> </ul>

**JESUS' GOSPEL in a FEW WORDS:**

It is easy to summarize Jesus' gospel in a few words: "God is Love. He offers His Love to all His children, that is to say, to all humanity. Moreover, He is always a personal God who invites us to enter into contact with Him, should we wish to do so. He will listen to us and He will answer."

God is the Source of Truth. And if you want to discover Truth, go to the Source, and do not be satisfied with second or third hand information.

The only way to find Truth is to experience it for yourself and in yourself. What you may experience, and thus verify, in your heart — is a great truth. Judas 6 May 2002

Man is composed of three essentially different parts: the physical body, the spirit body, and the soul. Of these three components, the physical body is characterised by its fleeting nature, for the numbered days of its existence. In fact, it only fulfils the purpose of integrating the soul into a material world, facilitating the interaction of man's spiritual part with the coarse matter environment that surrounds him.

The spirit body is composed of a different kind of matter, "finer" or more "ethereal". The fact that its aspect reflects the condition of soul is a clear indication that the soul influences largely its formation, and even more, the soul is indeed the creator of this body, which covers it and provides it with the characteristic of individuality. The formation of the spirit body begins at the moment of incarnation of the soul in the foetus, incarnation which only takes place should there exist a high possibility that the spirit of life has found in the new organism a stable biological structure, allowing it to carry out its life-giving function.



The soul, lastly, is man's only part that resembles its Creator. This why we also refer to God as the Great Soul or the Oversoul.

When the human soul receives the Love of God – His Essence – it becomes a divine soul. This is called soul transformation, culminating exactly at the moment when this process consumes the last vestiges of the natural soul, in the New Birth. Judas 8 May 2002

Our message is simple: God is Love, and He shares it with all who so desire. Judas 13 May 2002

God is Love and is willing to share this Love with all His children, that is to say, with all humanity.

The Heavenly Father's Love is not a simple feeling, but rather it is His Substance, or the Essence of Divinity, that distinguishes itself by attributes, as any substance does, and what we call "unconditional love" is but one of these attributes. Judas 16 May 2002

# PASCAS FOUNDATION (AUST) Ltd



[www.pascasworldcare.com](http://www.pascasworldcare.com)

[www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com)

Dear Friend,

Pascas WorldCare – Introduction to 101 Years of Spiritual Teachings

Our search to understand ‘how to treat the cause of illness rather than just treat the symptoms’ at first, appeared elusive. As it became understood and then obvious that particular emotional issues affected the physical body, in particular regions and organs, then came the question of how to remedy and remove those emotional negative issues.

Negative, or man made, emotions can be addressed with great personal perseverance, however, the outcome is most likely not to be permanent, we relapse.

In July, 2009, we were introduced to the Padgett Messages. These are profound teachings of truth, readily confirmed by applying Dr David Hawkins’ method of kinesiology muscle testing in conjunction with his Map of Consciousness. Some of the historically recognisable authors / writers throughout these messages are:

Jesus of Nazareth	Andrew (the Apostle)	Bacon, Francis
Barnabas	Caesar, Julius	Calvin, John
Clement (Saint)	Cleveland, Grover	Constantine
Cornelius	Eddy, Mary Baker	Elias (the Prophet)
Elizabeth I (Queen)	Elizabeth (cousin of Mary)	Galileo
Goliath	Gregory (Pope)	Herod
James (the Apostle)	James (the Less)	Jefferson, Thomas
John (the Apostle)	John (the Baptist)	Joseph of Arimathea
Josephus	Judas (Iscariot)	Lazarus
Lincoln, Abraham	Luke (the Apostle)	Luther, Martin
Mark (the Apostle)	Mark, John	Mary (the Mother of Jesus)
Matthew (the Apostle)	Moses (the Prophet)	Napoleon
Nero	Paul (the Apostle)	Peter (the Apostle)
Plato	Samuel (the Prophet)	Socrates
Solomon	Stephen (the Martyr)	Swedenborg
Thomas (the Apostle)	Washington, George	Wesley, John

Within this initial set of teachings of some 2,500 messages are the writings of more than 250 authors. These works continued from 1914, and continue today:

Principal Writings:	(available through <a href="http://www.lulu.com">www.lulu.com</a> )	
Padgett Messages (Book of Truths by Joseph Babinsky)	1914 – 1923	693 pages
True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I, II, III, IV	1914 – 1923	1,840
The Rejected Ones – James Moncrief	2002 – 2003	228
Messages from Mary & Jesus – James Moncrief	2003	359
Paul – City of Light – James Moncrief	2005	
Mary Magdalene and Jesus' comments on the Padgett Messages – James Moncrief	2007 – 2010	341
Speaking with Mary Magdalene & Jesus – James Moncrief	2013 – 2014	812
Sage and the Healing Angels of Light – James Moncrief	2017	260



Secondary writings – no direct involvement by Jesus or Mary:

Revelations via Dr Daniel Samuels	1954 – 1963	
New Testament Revelations by Jesus of Nazareth		155
76 Sermons on the Old Testament		190
Judas of Kerioth published by Geoff Cutler	2001 – 2003	676
The Golden Leaf via Zara Borthwick & Nicholas Arnold	2008	223
The Richard Messages Vol I via James Reid	2012 – 2013	312
The Divine Universe via Zara Borthwick & Nicholas Arnold	2012 – 2013	459
Celestial Soul Conditon via Zara & Nicholas	2013	180
Family Union Afterlife Contact by Joseph Babinsky	2014 – 2015	217

The number of authors / contributors now exceeds 1,000, with key authors presenting material within each set of messages. It is a co-ordinated and well structured continuing series of teachings.

The first publication of the Padgett Messages in chronological order was published in 2008. All of the additional material has been published since then. Major references and sources of material are also found at [www.new-birth.net](http://www.new-birth.net) and <http://www.pascashealth.com/> within the Pascas library section.

When a personality develops the desire to cause harm to others or to one's self, such man made emotional error is a soul injury. Such soul injury is reflected within that personality's spirit body by the presence of dense, slow moving energy which retards life giving energy flows in the region of the held or frozen emotional injury. Energy blockages within the meridians of the spirit body emerge as dull pain, then pain, then as an illness within the physical body.

Only longing for and earnestly desiring for the Father's Love will occur the inflowing of such Love, which is an energy, that will ultimately dislodge the harmful emotional error, or energy blockage. As the error is dissolved and removed also is the propensity for that personality to cause harm, which was associated with the emotional injury, being permanently removed. As the cause to harm is removed so is the need for compensation, as the emotional issue will no longer exist.

The Creator's Love, being progressively received by a personality, brings about improved physical health, improved quality and way of life, improved happiness for themselves and for those around them, and the gates are open for wonders of life beyond comprehension.

This is expanded upon, time and time again throughout all these works. Why have we not understood this before? These teachings were progressively lost throughout the first three centuries of this era, and all records of these teachings were finally lost in 325AD/CE at the Nicene Council in Constantinople.

What is this advent of teachings that we have received progressively over the past 101 years, commencing on 31 May 1914?

**“My coming to you (James Padgett) is really my second coming on Earth, and the result of my coming in this way will satisfy and fulfil all the promises of the scriptures as to my second coming.”**  
**Jesus            2 December 1915**

This is reiterated throughout these works. The greatest gift to the universe has again been introduced.  
 Aspiring to Living Feelings First  
 Pascas Foundation (Aust) Limited

## **Ann Rollins' experience in the Second Celestial Sphere.**

<http://new-birth.net/padgetts-messages/the-padgett-tablet-or-index/>

P.96 True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol II by Geoff Cutler

Received by James Padgett, Washington D.C.

8 July 1915

I am here, your grandmother.

I want to tell you tonight of my experience in my new home, among the redeemed spirits who have entered that Kingdom.

I am living, as I told you, in the second Celestial Sphere, and am surrounded by everything that makes me happy and in unison with the Father. I am also in close attachment with the Master, although he lives in a sphere much higher in the Celestial Heavens, and which, he tells me, is close to the fountainhead of God's Love.

I have with me a great number of spirits who have received the Great Love of the Father in great abundance, and who are so good and beautiful that they are as of the Father. And here I must tell you that all angels in His Kingdom, which is ruled over by Jesus, are the spirits of mortals who once lived on Earth, and not what the Old Testament called angels are. I am informed there are beings who never had the experience of living in the flesh. I have never seen any of these angels and I don't know where they live, but Jesus says they are a distinct class of God's creation, and that they live in spheres that are separated from the heavens that he rules in. I have often wished to see some of these angels, but it does not appear that they ever come to our Celestial Heavens.

So when you hear us speak of angels we mean only those who were mortals, and who have been redeemed by the Love of the Father and who are living in the higher spheres of our own Celestial Heavens.

Of course I don't know whether these other angels will ever know anything about our Heavens or not, but if they ever should, I doubt that they will ever realize the full meaning of a soul redeemed, because only those who have gone through the experience of living in the flesh and having all the sorrows of mortals and the redemption from their condition of sin and error by the Love of the Father, can ever fully understand what redemption means.

So I believe that no angel without this experience can ever enjoy the happiness that we who become inhabitants of Christ's Kingdom, enjoy. I may be mistaken in this, but this is my belief.

All ministering angels are spirits who once inhabited the physical body, and only such, it seems to me, can have that sympathy and love which fits them to understand and be able to sympathize with the sufferings of humanity. Why, if you will think a moment, you will remember that even Jesus was not fitted to perform his great mission and to declare the Love of the Father, until he had entered into the physical body so that he could understand fully all the frailties and sufferings and longings of mortals.

At any rate, no angel that comes to mortal to minister is other than the spirit of one who has passed through these sufferings and sins of the mortal.

Well, as I have said, I am surrounded by many of these beautiful redeemed spirits, and they are all happy beyond conception by you who live on Earth.

I am in a state of perfect happiness myself, and want for nothing that is necessary to make me realize that God is my Father of Love and mercy. Yet I desire the progression that will take me to the higher spheres, but not on account of any discontent on my part, but because I am told that there are homes awaiting me and my companions in these higher spheres that are so much more beautiful than those which we now have. And besides, the law of progression is constantly working here, and never are we permitted to cease our longing for the higher life and the greater abundance of the Divine Love that our Father promises us will be ours, if we desire and seek for it. But you must never forget that while we strive to progress, we are never dissatisfied with what our Father has provided for us and what we possess.

My home here is a part of the Celestial Kingdom, and we who live in this sphere are all immortal, in the sense that that word has been explained to you. We are greater in our attributes and qualities than were the first parents at the time of their creation. We can never die again and have passed beyond the second death, as it is written, for our Love is now so abundant that we are all partakers of the Father's divinity to such an extent that it can never be taken from us. No, not in all eternity.

And yet, with all this knowledge and consolation that it brings to us, we still have our love for those who live on Earth, who have not yet acquired this Great Gift of the Father; and our work in trying to help mortals is a joy to us and never anything but a labour of love.

I will not tell you at this time how much our interests centre in the work that the Master is doing for the salvation of mankind, but only say, that his love for man and his desire for their redemption are greater than they were when he was on Earth; and all his followers – all who are in the Celestial Heavens as well as those who are in the spirit spheres – are working in unison with him to accomplish this great work to its fullest extent.

And many mortals are inspired by him and by his spirit followers, to assist in this work and make known to mankind the truths of his teachings and the wonderful Love of the Father which passeth all understanding.

So while the dogmas and teachings of many of the churches are not in accord with the truth, yet the teachings of the spiritual truths of Christ's mission, and of the gifts of the Father are now being bestowed upon mankind, and are the causes of many a soul being turned to God's Love and thereby securing their own salvation.

False beliefs and false doctrines as taught in most of the churches do much harm and retard the soul's progress, and keep many souls from the light while on Earth as well as in the spirit world, but yet, with all these false teachings are mingled some truths of the soul's qualities for progress, and of the way in which it may find the entrance of God's Love into the soul and into His Kingdom.

I know that many men die with these false beliefs and retain them for a more or less longer time after they become spirits, yet the fact that they have as a part of their beliefs the faith in God's Love and in Jesus' teachings, will help them to grasp the real truth and to progress more rapidly after they have gotten rid of these false beliefs.

So while you must pity the followers of most of these orthodox churches because they are living in the security, as they think, of these false ideas, yet you would not be justified in attempting to do anything to abolish these churches in toto, because there is nothing to supply their places, and the truths which they teach would be destroyed and nothing left to serve the soul's interests.

But I tell you that the time is coming when the churches will teach the real truths of God's Love and of Jesus' mission and the way to man's salvation; and then humanity will be happier, and the Kingdom of Heaven will exist on Earth as it does in our Celestial Heavens. The time is now ripe for these churches to receive these truths, and men's longings for light and happiness will demand that the true gospel be preached, and it will be.

So my dear son, you see the necessity for providing the means by which these great truths may be conveyed to mortals. The Bible is losing its hold on many – not only the students but the common people as well – and the truths which were intended that that book should contain must be brought to the knowledge and consciousness of men and women.

For many years the powers of the spirit world have been making efforts to have these truths communicated to men, but with very indifferent success. Now I believe that I can see before me, as a vision, that many good men and women will develop their psychic powers to such an extent that they can be used as mediums of communication, and they will be so honest and earnest in their work, that men will believe the communications and learn the real truths that the Master is striving to teach.

I must stop now, as I have written a long time and you must rest awhile before you continue to write.

Your loving Grandmother

(Ann Rollins, grandmother to James Padgett)

## HEALTH and HARMONY of the BODIES:

Man suffers from evil and error and disease.

First arises the necessity of understanding how, and by what means these things came into existence, and then it will become easier for the understanding of the means and the way by which they may be eliminated from the life and apparent nature of mankind.



These things, foreign to God's creation, were created by man alone in the excessive and unlawful exercise of his will power in following out the suggestions and desires of his animal appetites, which unduly asserted themselves when man lost a part of his spirituality by his disobedience. Man must understand that these excrescences (morbid outgrowths) to his perfect creation are real and existing, and result in his own damnation and alienation from the good, and are antagonistic to his original and natural condition of perfection – and that they cannot be swept out of existence by the mere assertion that they are not real.

Man must understand that they are the creatures primarily of the inordinate exercise of the animal appetites and desires, and not of the exercise of the mind, and that they are to be eradicated by the same process in reverse order as was used in their creation. The purity of his true being is always besmirched (soiled) by the impurities of his own artificial being, and always will be, until he eliminates these impurities which, as to him and to his fellow man, are real, persistent existences.

As sin and evil are not the creatures of the spiritual desires, but wholly of the animal, then to eradicate from man's being these things of evil and sin, the efforts of man must be directed towards the supplanting of the unlawful and inharmonious animal desires and appetites, by appetites and desires arising from the same source that is in harmony with the laws creating this very source.

The loss of the spiritual aspiration, or the perversion of the animal appetites, similarly causes man to become out of harmony with the Father's laws. Man in order to become free from these foreign parts of his being, must strive, not by a denial of their reality, but by the effort to supplant them. Man is a creator as well as a creature, and as these things are the creatures of man alone, then so far as the being of man is involved, they have a reality which will persist until their creator – man – has destroyed them.

Jesus, 9 July 1916

Only by man longing for, asking for, and receiving the Love of God will man be assisted and be able to remove that which is disharmonious to his bodies and rid that which is in error and sinful and disease from his bodies.

Harmony within one's soul brings about harmony in one's bodies and a healthy body. Receipt of God's Love, Divine Love, slowly but steadily brings about health to the physical body.

## **Luke – "The sins of the parents are visited upon the children unto the third and fourth generations."**

**BOOK of TRUTHS – PADGETT MESSAGES 1914 – 1923**

**Padgett Messages Book of Truth by Joseph Babinsky**

**True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I, II, III, IV by Geoff Cutler**

Received by James Padgett, Washington D.C.

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

9 April 1916

I am here. Luke.

I desire tonight to write for a short time on the text: "[That the sins of the parents are visited upon the children unto the third and fourth generations.](#)"

I know that usually the explanation of the text has been that the material sins or rather the sins which result in material injury or affliction are visited upon the children and to a very great extent this is true. But that explanation is not what was intended by the declaration.

Man is not only a material or physical being, but is more largely a spiritual being, having a soul and spirit which never ceases to exist, and which are just as much a part of him while on Earth, as when he becomes a spirit; that is after he has left the vestments of flesh and blood.

These real parts of man are of more importance to him and his real existence than is the physical part, and the sins which man commits are not the results of any primary physical action, but of the operations of the powers which form or have their real seat in the spiritual part of his being.

The physical part of man is not the originator of sin, but merely manifests its effects, and it (sin) almost always manifests itself on and in the physical body, and leaves its scars apparent to the consciousness of men upon such body; and hence, as man is able in his ordinary condition to perceive the effects more plainly on this body, he thinks that the meaning of the text must refer to the sins that affect and are shown upon his body, and at the same time ignores or is not sensible of the fact, that the great effect or injury of sin is upon and to the spiritual part of man. As the physical body is affected by the results of these sins being carried into operation, so much more so is the spiritual part of man affected by the fact that these sins had their creation in that spiritual part of man.

It may be asked, in what way can the effect of sin upon a man, that is upon his soul and spirit, have any injurious effect upon the spirit and soul of his child, so that the child may suffer from the sin of the parent.

Well, when a child is conceived and gestates and is born, he not only partakes of the physical nature of his parents, but also of the qualities and condition of the spirit and soul of the parents. This may seem improbable, but it is a fact that the spirit and soul that enters into the child when it is conceived comes from the great universe of soul and spirit, wholly independent of the parents and is not in its nature or qualities a part of the parents as is the flesh and blood which build up and produce the physical body of the child. But while this is true, it is also true that this spirit and soul of the child is susceptible to and in a way absorbs the influence of the spirit and soul of the parents, not only at the time of conception but also during the period of gestation, and even for years afterwards, and to such an extent that this influence continues beyond the mere earthly existence of the parents and into the life of the progeny to the third and fourth generation, as the text says.

The spirit part of the child is more susceptible to the influence and evil effects of these sins than is really its physical body, for as I have said, the spirit part is the originator and breeder of the sins, if I may so express it, while the body is merely the recipient of the exercise of the sins and the objects of their manifestation.

The influence of spirit upon spirit is more extensive and certain than mortals can possibly conceive of, and the results of that influence are not so apparent or known to the consciousness of the succeeding children, or to the respective parents, as men suppose, and as a fact they do not understand or become conscious of the fact that such influence is operating upon the spiritual parts of their children. They see and realize that the effects of such sins become manifested in the physical body, and as their ordinary natural senses cannot perceive the condition of the spirit, they conclude that the text can only mean, that these sins are visited upon the material bodies of their children.

But I must tell them that, while great and deplorable injury is inflicted on these material bodies, yet greater and more lasting and more grievous – in the way of manifestations – injury is inflicted upon the spiritual nature of the children; not only because this nature continues to live, but because men, not realizing that this nature has been injured, make no attempt to find and apply a remedy as they so often do in the case where these sins manifest themselves in the physical body.

And besides, there are many sins that do not affect the mere material body, but which do great injury to the spiritual nature, and which to the senses of men are never perceptible.

A man is not only the parent of a child's material body but in a secondary way is also the parent of its spiritual nature, and the condition of the parent's spiritual nature influences and determines to a large extent the qualities and tendencies of the child's nature for good or evil, not only while it is a mortal but frequently after it has ceased to inhabit the veil of flesh. So let parents know that they do not live to themselves alone as mortals but that their evil thoughts and deeds have a greater or lesser influence upon the spiritual natures of their children, especially at the time of conception and during gestation. Then how important that every parent during these times particularly, and at all times, should have their spiritual natures in that condition of purity and freedom from sin, that their children may be conceived and born in a condition of soul purity, which will not reflect any evil that they can charge their parents with being the creators of.

If men would only realize these facts and live their lives in accordance with the truths which I here declare, how much sooner would the human race be brought into harmony with God's laws and the souls of men be freed from sin and evil.

I know it is often said that it is unjust and not in accordance with the justice of an impartial God that the sins and penalties arising from the disobedience of our first parents, should be visited upon mankind who were and are their progeny, as such mankind had no part in that disobedience. But when it is remembered, and it is a fact, that God did not create sin or evil or impose such upon the first parents for their disobedience, but that they themselves created evil and sin, and men have been creating these in-harmonies ever since, it will be seen that an impartial God, who is our only God, is not responsible for either sin or evil and the consequent penalties which they impose. And, as has been written you before, the abolishing of sin and evil and their penalties is in the power of man and his will.

As these first parents created these evils, as I have explained, and in the manner that I have pointed out to you, their sins, by the influence which they have upon the spiritual nature at the time of conception and birth become, as it were, a visitation and that is the spiritual desires and tendencies and inclinations

toward that which is evil (sic), and this influence continues with the child for years after its birth, according as the child and parents are closely associated together in their Earth lives. And as each succeeding generation caused the visitation of its sinful influence and tendencies upon the succeeding generation, you can readily see how men, all men, became subject to the sins and evils and penalties which were brought into the world by the first parents.

Instead of God being the creator of these things or visiting them upon the children of man, He declares that their existence is contrary to the harmony of His creation and must be eradicated before man can come into that harmony and an at-onement with Him. And as He gave to man the great power of free will, without any restriction upon its exercise, except as a man's understanding of the harmony of the operations of God's laws might influence him to exercise this great power; and as man in the wrong exercise of that power brought into existence these things of evil and sin, so man, as he perceives this plan of God's harmony, must exercise that will in such a way as to free himself from these things which are not part of God's creation, and are out of harmony with His plans for the creation and preservation of a perfect universe, of which man is its highest creation.

God never changes. His laws never change. Only man has changed from the perfection of His creation; and man must change again before that perfection will again be his.

Now from all this it must not be inferred that man is left to his own efforts to bring about this great restoration, for that is not true, because Gods instrumentalities are continuously at work influencing man to turn again to his first estate, and become the perfect man, as he ultimately will become. (I am not here referring to the workings of the great Divine Love which, when a man possesses in a sufficient degree, makes him more than the perfect man.)

So, "the sins of the parents are visited upon the children to the third and fourth generation", means, the tendencies and inclinations toward that which is evil (are created) not by God, but by man himself, solely and exclusively.

And oh man, could you see the results of these sins upon the spiritual natures of your children, as you often see them upon their material bodies, you would hesitate in your sinning and think, and thinking would see the way by which the great blot upon the happiness and salvation of humanity could be removed and its progress to the "perfect man" be hastened and assured.

Well, I have written enough for tonight, and hope that what I have said may be understood and meditated upon by all who may read it. I will not detain you longer, and with my love and the blessings of one who is now not only the perfect man, but a possessor of the Divine Nature of the Father and an inheritor of immortality, say good night.

Your brother in Christ, Luke (Apostle)

---

A further clarification of this message was received from Luke [the following day](#).



**Luke makes some corrections in the previous message.**

<http://new-birth.net/padgetts-messages/true-gospel-revealed-anew-by-jesus-volume-2/luke-makes-some-corrections-in-the-previous-message-vol-2-pg242/>

Received by James Padgett, Washington D.C.

10 April 1916

I am here, Luke.

I desire to make some corrections in my [message of last night](#), and will thank you to receive them.

I desire to say, that when I spoke of the sins of the parents being visited upon the children at the time of conception and birth, I meant that these sins, by the influence which they have upon the spiritual nature of the child, became, as it were, a visitation. I did not mean that any part of the real sin of the parents became a part of the spiritual nature of the child, but only that the influence of the parents' sins upon the child is sufficient to give the spiritual desires and tendencies of the child an inclination towards that which is evil; and this influence is continuous with the child for years after its birth according as the child and parents are closely associated together in their Earth lives.

Let this point be made plain so that man may not quibble about the meaning of what I wrote.

Otherwise the message is true and just as I intended it should convey to you the truth of the meaning of the text.

I will not delay you longer tonight, but with my love and blessings say,

I am your brother in Christ,

Luke (Apostle)

**PASCAS  
PAPERS**

<http://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html>

## **Library Download – Pascas Papers**

All papers may be freely shared. The fortnightly mailouts are free to all, to be added into the mailout list, kindly provide your email address. [info@pascashealth.com](mailto:info@pascashealth.com)

**Luke – What is necessary for a man to do to recover the purity of soul and love that was possessed by the first parents. Doctrine of original sin is a mocking, damnable lie.**

<http://new-birth.net/padgetts-messages/true-gospel-revealed-anew-by-jesus-volume-2/luke-what-is-necessary-for-a-man-to-do-to-recover-purity-of-soul-vol-2-pg266/>

**BOOK of TRUTHS – PADGETT MESSAGES 1914 – 1923**

Padgett Messages Book of Truth by Joseph Babinsky  
 True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I, II, III, IV by Geoff Cutler  
 Received by James Padgett. Washington D.C.

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

27 April 1916

I am here, Luke.

I have not written you for some time and desire to write a short message tonight on the subject of: *What is necessary for a man to do to recover the purity of soul and love that was possessed by the first parents* – I mean as a man possessing the natural love only.

Well, in the first place, **he should realize that he is a perfect creature of God, and that his sins and diseases are merely the results of his own thoughts, and of qualities that have come to him down the long ages of his ancestors living on Earth.**

He need not suppose that these sins and desires are inherent in or a part of his creation, for they are not, but merely accretions that fastened themselves upon him by reason of the thoughts he has had, and the resultant course of life he has led, and when he changes these thoughts, which will necessarily bring about a change in his manner of living, he will find that he can progress toward the condition of the perfect man.

I know that many of these thoughts are so deep seated that they seem almost a part of his very nature, and can only be eradicated by the death of his physical body; but this is not true, for man, even while in the full vigour of his manhood, and possessed with all the appetites and desires which arise from the perverted indulgence of these desires, either on the part of himself or on the part of those from whom he is said to have inherited them, may relieve himself from these desires and become a man, having only the thoughts of good, and desires for those things which are in harmony with the nature of his perfect creation.

This I know, seems to man a thing impossible, and so thinking he does not try to accomplish what I say he may accomplish, and to become free from these sins and unnatural appetites. The almost universal belief in original sin has caused men all along the ages to think that such a task is hopeless, and that they are thinking and acting only in accordance with the appetites and desires that God has implanted in their natures, and that so long as they indulge these thoughts and desires in a moderate or respectable way, they are not doing that which is contrary to God's will or to their own nature.

But this doctrine of original sin is a mocking, damnable lie, and the sooner man realizes the fact that it is a fraud and deceit, the sooner he will be able to get rid of those things which have placed him in his present condition and held him there bound, as it were, hand and foot. This supine submission to this old and ever recurring belief is the great thing that prevents man from starting to progress towards the attainment of that condition, which is purity and **health** and the perfect man.

Man must decline and no longer submit to this belief, which, I am sorry to say, is fostered by the teachings of the orthodox churches in order to sustain and make forcible their creeds and dogmas, and to show to man that he is not to be considered worthy of the mercy of the Father, and cannot possibly obtain that mercy and be relieved from the great wrath and punishment that God has prepared for him, unless he believes and acknowledges that he is a dependent and lost man, unworthy of the Father's favor, or the help of the instrumentalities which the Father uses to assist men in regaining their lost estate.

If men would only think, and in thinking realize that they are dear children of the Father and His highest creation, and that He prizes them above all His creatures and wants them to know that they are beings of such wonderful qualities and possibilities, there would then have come to them an overpowering and convincing sense of what they really are, and of how necessary it is for them to assert their rights as such exalted creatures of the Father, and would realize that they are masters of sin and disease, for they are the creators of the same.

When they shall assume such position and become possessed of such knowledge, they will find that they have a wonderful power as creatures of the Father, they will realize that they are masters of sin that must be gotten rid of.

Let men for a moment think again, and thinking know that God does not desire his greatest creature to become or be less than the perfect being that He created. He is not flattered nor does He have any pleasure in the thought that man is degraded and fallen from his perfect creation, and that in order to rise again he, man, must believe that God may show his power in rescuing him from his low and hopeless condition. No, God is not pleased by man assuming such an attitude, nor does he need any such helpless condition of man that he may show His power or gratify what the teachings of these orthodox imply, His vanity, which He has not.

In this particular man must work out his own salvation, but it will be a difficult task so long as he continues to believe and act upon that belief, that he is a creature of original sin, and that as God in the beginning failed to make him the perfect man, so now, only God can remedy what he failed to provide in His creation, and that man of himself can do nothing. That all he has to do is to wait until God is pleased to recreate him and thereby take from his very nature this great curse of the original sin. See the great fatality of such belief and how it tends to make man a slave of and obedient to this false belief in this blight of original sin.

God gave to man in his creation, the great power of will and the right to its unlimited exercise, subject only to the penalties of a wrongful exercise; and by the exercise of that will **man created sin and disease** and became depraved and fallen, and the possessor of false beliefs as to the perfection of his nature. By the exercise of that will man, himself, must redeem himself from this condition of depravity and false belief, and again become the perfect man – God's wholly perfect creation.

As man was in the beginning the perfect son of God, and by his own will created his own and only devil, so must he by this same power kill this devil and again become the perfect son. He must believe and declare, and show the sincerity of his beliefs by his acts and living, that he is a perfect son of the Father – needing no new creation.

This I have written to show what man was in the beginning, and what he really and truly is now; although covered with sin and disease and false beliefs. To recover this lost estate or, better, condition, he will find that by searching for and learning and acting upon many of the moral precepts of the Bible and of other so called sacred writings, he will be greatly helped and strengthened in his efforts. But

above all let him understand and believe with the certainty of knowledge, that he is God's highest and most perfect creation.

Now, from what I have said, it must not be inferred that man is his own God, and has not and needs not any tender, loving Father, who is interested in him and always ready to help him whenever he earnestly and in sincerity asks the help of that Father. Always is man dependent upon God; but that dependence is not recognized by God, unless man first recognizes it, and by his longings and thoughts shows to the Father that he needs His help.

This may seem unbelievable, but man was created so independent in his great will power, as regards the dualities of thought and desire both spiritual and material, that God never interferes to compel. The principle involved in "[whosoever will](#)" must be exercised by man before the Father will intervene. But when it is exercised He does intervene, and never refuses or fails to answer the call of the sincere cry of man for help.

And God does help man in his recovery from the state of false beliefs and degradation that I have mentioned. His love overshadows men, and His instrumentalities are always ready and waiting to answer the call upon Him for His help in assisting them out of their condition of sin, **disease** and false beliefs; for, as I have elsewhere written you, in God's universe there must be perfect harmony, and the present man, so far as his own creation of inharmony is concerned, is not in that harmony. Ultimately, man, all men, will become again the perfect man.

Of course, you will understand that what I have written does not apply to the redeemed sons of God who receive the New Birth and become partakers of the Divine nature of the Father, for in their case the perfect man is absorbed in the Divine angel.

I have written longer than I intended, but as the theme is an interesting as well as important one, I thought it best to write just as I have.

I will now say good night and leave with you my love and blessings.

Your brother in Christ,

Luke (Apostle)

# Messages from Mary and Jesus

Book 1

22 February 2003 – 19 April 2003

by James Moncrief

<http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.html>

16 March 2003

Hello James, Mary. I want to write with you today James.

I want to expand on what I was speaking to you about during your prayer.

The ascending soul, which men and woman are, progresses – grows in truth, beginning in flesh, with flesh being its first relationship as a soul with Creation. You are a soul, the Mother and Father created you. Your soul exists in a realm of itself, and incarnates you in Creation. It manifests you in Creation. Your physical body is one attribute of your personality which is unique to your soul, being given to you by your Creators upon creation.

The soul incarnates – manifests your spirit and physical bodies, and other more subtle interconnecting and life experiencing subtle bodies, such as your emotional, mental and etheric templates – all that your aura consists of. Your soul manifests your personality so it – you – can experience. The true you is your soul not your physical or spiritual body. And when you die your soul doesn't leave you and go anywhere, your consciousness merely awakens in your spirit body but on a new spirit world. Your soul manifests you into Creation in accordance with Natural Universal Laws Of Creation, which it honours and supports throughout its eternal expression in Creation.

In respect of these laws you begin your incarnation on the physical level by the fusion of your parents sex cells, you also simultaneously form the beginnings of all that your aura is composed of. Your will, spirit body, emotional and mental subtle bodies, and your other subtle bodies that make all the different aspects of you work harmoniously together, all begin manifesting as governed by the pattern for your expression in life as contained within your soul. Right from the very first moment you start experiencing life, although through your regular consciousness, you are not aware of such experiences, however your soul is. Your soul is *conscious* of all, every single experience, all the attributes of you individually and collectively being expressed and so experiencing all the time. So even though you can't consciously remember what you went through at your conception, in the womb, at your birth, and during your formative years, let alone all you did yesterday or five minutes ago, your soul does. And if need be your soul can give you, or *re-awaken*, memories and feelings of these events and experiences some of which you might find come up, even very clearly, during your healing.

You are born to parents looking to them for your survival. You want their love. And if you get it you feel safe and secure developing confidently in your world around you that you're steadily creating. If you are deprived of love you feel scared with your survival being threatened, growing up lacking in confidence, afraid of the world around you that you feel rejected and unloved by.

You are born dependant on your parents for everything, totally submissive, and if your parents truly loved you you'd grow up respectful of them, loving them, with all they have given you as the foundation upon which you can move to know your soul Parents – the Mother and Father.

I want you to understand James that you need your parents to be of a positive mind and of perfect natural love so the patterns, the circuits, that compose your being, will also be positive and of love. And then it will be with and through these circuits you reach out to, relate to, and enjoy, being with the Mother and Father. So do you see you require both a mother and father so you can have a relationship on a

personality level in Creation with the Mother and Father. And consequently, if your parents are not of perfect natural love and are also of a negative mind, then your patterns and circuits are going to be anti-love, anti-you, anti-life, resulting in you not being able to relate truly to the Mother and Father. You will be anti Them. Hence the importance of doing of your soul- healing if you want to have a personal ongoing relationship of love with Them.

So parents have a great responsibility, and will only be able to fulfil that responsibility responsibly if they are of perfect natural love thereby being able to parent you with all the love you require, being able to parent you as God parents you with unconditional love and complete acceptance.

But your parents James, helped you form your mind to be against them; against yourself, against nature and against God. So it's no surprise as you do your healing that you've come to realise that you don't love your parents, as you might have believed you did. And that even you hate them for all the bad things they have done to you.

The condition you are brought into Creation is very grim. Why this has happened stems from the evil influences of certain higher spirits back in humanity's history that sort to deny Jesus and myself and the Mother and Father. They didn't want to live under our authority and so rebelled, hence the Lucifer Rebellion, which in turn brought about the Default of Adam and Eve.

All of the negative influences from these spirits have been imposed on humanity thus forming your negative minds. And so within you have by *default* joined the Evil Ones, you've joined the Rebellion, hence your anti-love stance against all that is truth, beauty and goodness.

The Mother and Father being all-loving, allow within certain parameters, Their children to do whatever they want – hence free will. So they allowed the Evil Ones to rebel. If this was what they chose and wanted in life the Mother and Father unconditionally supported and loved them. They knew that evil is unsustainable because of the lack of love, but in the mean time they allowed these nefarious spirits to influence others – which they did on Earth leading to all your problems.

As you grow up you willingly take all your parents give you, even if your parents force you to take it. So you have willingly taken on all their rebellion thereby joining the Rebellion, and God supports you as They supported the Evil Ones. That is why the Mother and Father allow all the wrongness to continue, allowing you all to experience all the evil you want, knowing that one day you won't be able to tolerate living without love any longer because you feel too bad and so will want to give up your negative ways. And when this happens, you now have available the truth for you to give up your inner and outer rebellion.

To heal your rebellion you are going to need the help of both Jesus and my Spirits of Truth. Jesus' Spirit has been doing what it can, but that has not been much because it needs my Spirit to compliment it. You can't ascend to Paradise with only one half of the Truth.

I am the hidden mystery that has so confounded the sincere seekers of truth. I – my Spirit of Truth – has not been present in their hearts and so they have been thwarted, resulting in nothing much actually and positively happening spiritually since our time on Earth. True spirituality and a religion based on it is always dynamic, ever evolving, reflecting the ascent of truth. For humanity to live with stagnant religions for so many years shows you how little of Jesus and my Spirits of Truth are helping those involved. No one is able to control a pure spirituality based on Divine Love because the Mother and Father are the ultimate controllers, and no one would want or dare take Their role. For the Pope and the

high priests to sit in judgement of their faithful is wrong. The Pope is not to be obeyed, and if he was true to his feelings and growing in truth, he would not want to elevate himself above his brothers and sisters as he would know he was as they are – all equal children of God. He would not need to seek power and remain in control because he would feel all powerful in his love for himself, for others and for his Mother and Father. He would have felt loved by his parents.

Many people will of course resist me and my intrusion into their safe structures, but I am afraid the tide of my coming will be too strong as women begin to see more of the problem that they have been forced to live under and remain completely ignorant of. Women are not meant to be subservient to men and the picture of the first woman being given to the first man for his companion after his first days of hard work in creating the world is absurd. Any woman who is free thinking and feeling will see and feel the controlling mechanisms at work in this, but what can she do? She has no power, all she can do is pretend to be on the side of men being more or less accepted and acceptable to them, but now as women begin to see there is another way, things will change. And there are many Celestial women spirits ready and willing to come down hard on the male controlling ways, willing to be a tremendous support to those women (and men) of Earth who seek to know and live the Truth – who want to live true no matter what the cost. And such women and spirits will be backed up and supported by my Spirit of Truth and the Mother and Father's Love.

Humanity is very unbalance, and with the introduction of my Spirit of Truth, everything will be moved about and changed in the affairs of men. Women will learn how to say no. They will learn how to honour and stay true to what they feel, and their feelings will be right. Women no longer need to remain subservient and submissive to men, and by doing their soul-healing will be able to stand up to men and take their rightful place alongside them. And of course my Spirit of Truth will help those men seeking to live true and honour their feelings. It will help them give up their longings for power and their domination behaviour. It will help them respect women allowing them to appreciate, support, enjoy and love the woman who stands firm in her truth. The greatest change to come will be the spiritual liberation of women, something men fear, and have secretly known would one day come. And so will it be with my truths that this liberation can take place. Enjoy the truth girls! Raise the flag of truth. Do the hard work by accepting, expressing and living true to all you feel, **ALL MEN AND WOMEN NEED BOTH JESUS AND I – OUR SPIRITS OF TRUTH. YOU ALL NEED BOTH OUR SPIRITS TO ATTEND TO YOUR SOULS AND TO GIVE YOU THE SURPORT AND HELP AND COMFORT AND KNOWING THAT YOU ARE HEADING IN THE RIGHT DIRECTION. YOU WILL NEED OUR SPIRITS TO GIVE YOU THE FEELING OF NO MATTER HOW HARD, AND SEEMINGLY AGAISNT ALL YOU KNOW YOU ARE PUSHING, YOU ARE RIGHT. AND THEY WILL GIVE YOU THE STRENGTH TO KEEP GOING.**

Women's challenge will be to state and express truly how they feel without feeling they are bad, and that their man will leave and reject them. You will have to accept that this might happen, and it's very possible you will be ridiculed and humiliated as you say what you feel, but as you grow in confidence with your feelings you will be able to suffer such rejection knowing you are right. And if your man is true and worthwhile he will remain and listen to you giving you credit when he allows himself to be humble. And if he doesn't... well, why would you want such a man anyway? Surely you can't expect to have a real, true and loving relationship with him?

Men's challenge will be to support their woman by not telling them what to do and stopping them speak about all they feel, keeping them powerless and submissive – repressed. If they truly seek the truth they will hear the truth spoken in her words and very soon understand, acknowledge and accept she is the spiritual leader in truth. And this will make them feel good, being the protector of the seed and nurturer

of truth. Both will enjoy the proper roles they are to play, the true roles of a man and woman child of Their loving Parents of Heaven.

For both, the hardest part will be to seek the truth of all feelings. To be prepared to look into and accept all the horror that's locked away inside as it begins to rear its ugly head. And to feel all the pain and misery; and to express it becoming responsible for all your anger and hatred; and to live true to all your feelings of being unloved. This will require all your heart and all your faith. To turn your whole self around, to be born anew eventually becoming a Celestial *angel* of your Heavenly Parents, will involve the breaking down of yourself so that you can stop living with the rebels and instead live with Jesus and I.

And the truth you will face is that you as a child feel unloved by your parents. That they did not love you as you needed to be loved, and how you are living now in your untrue negative mind state, still as that child. It will be very hard to give up as you have worked out many ways for you to survive in this wrong world of yours. Your healing will be long and painful.

I fully appreciate that it might be hard for some people to accept that, first of all, Jesus has a soul-mate, and secondly, that I am she. However, it is true. And if you can accept it and make the adjustments within your mind, it will help you realise that a lot of what you believe to be true is not true, and you will need to make adjustments to accommodate such new truth. And this will especially apply if you are associated with the Church or give the Bible any credence. Mother Mary – Jesus' mother has nothing to do with the bigger picture. She can not help anyone like I can. Those who worship her have got the wrong Mary. I am the one that should be honoured for whom I am, and the truth longed for so as to engage my Spirit of Truth.

Jesus' mother Mary was not a virgin when she conceived Jesus. Mary and Joseph had been working at it for some time. Nor was there any immaculate conception. That is all fantasy. All so men can retain control over women through the deceitful worship of the 'mother'. Mary was just a mother, she was no one special, of no high breeding, she was a common woman, as was Joseph a common man. She had no real aspirations other than to have a family and keep house; to be Joseph's partner and an obedient Jewish woman. Mary didn't play any major role in Jesus' public ministry. She and I did spend some time together towards the end; she understood about Jesus' and my affection and love for each other, but never really understood the higher spiritual reasons as to why we couldn't marry, settle down and have children.

She understood some of what her son taught, but it wasn't until she came into spirit and started to do her soul-healing that she started to live the Truths of Divine Love. Mary can not intercede with God any more than I or any one can; not ever Jesus can influence the Mother and Father. Such beliefs and false hopes only serve to hurt the person who has them because they are only another means to keep one's mind in control of oneself to the detriment of expressing what one really feels.

If someone prays to God as the Church says one must, the prayers will only fall on deaf ears. Such prayers are simply a waste of breathe and another means to deny what you're truly feeling. One would be much better off speaking about all the problems and bad feelings one has that are causing one to pray, and to seek the truth of these bad feelings forgetting about prayer altogether. **THE ONLY TRUE PRAY TO THE MOTHER AND FATHER IS A SINCERE HEARTFELT LONGING FROM ONE'S SOUL FOR THEIR DIVINE LOVE.** This is the only prayer you need ask from your soul, but of course as you feel to pray and ask God for other things you should act on such prayers but always with the intent to know what feelings are driving them; and to give attention to such feelings by accepting them and



longing for the truth of them.

So I want to say leave Jesus' mother alone. Your prayers to her will not be heard, and Mary herself together with her soul-mate, who isn't Joseph, is one of those souls who have now departed Nebadon continuing their ascend of truth to Paradise. She is no longer even in the same universe that you are, so she can't do anything for you even if she could.

All the Christian churches are wrong. They are not built upon the Truth of Divine Love and they won't even help you perfect your natural love. They are just like all of man's religions and spiritualities, simply manifestations of your controlling minds. They exist only to give those power who seek it through these channels, and to give those who wish to be controlled by such authorities a way to be controlled. You cannot and will not ascend to Paradise by adhering to what they tell you to do. At best you might be able to find a cosy life for yourself in a certain natural love sector in one of the natural love Mansion Worlds of spirit, in which you can attend your church and continue to live your erroneous beliefs. You will not ascend the Divine Love Mansion Worlds, do your soul-healing, partake directly of the Mother and Father's Love, and one day arrive to live in the Celestial spheres. The true Kingdom of Heaven as spoken of by Jesus are the Celestial spheres, life in our universe. If you want to settle for a lesser life and one of limited fulfilment you can of course, the choice is always yours, but if you do sincerely seek to ascend and grow in truth and find your true self and live true to all you feel, then you will need to leave your church.

Jesus and I HAVE NOTHING to do with humanity's Christian churches or any other religious and spiritual groups for that matter. What would be the point? They do not want us. They do not want our truth. They do not want the Mother and Father's Love. They want to exist without the Divine Love, yet pretend they are asking and praying to God for it. If you stay with the church you will only get mixed up in all the false promises not taking responsibility for your own spiritual progression.

Jesus and I stay well away from such churches and all religions. We only attend to those souls who want to live true, and true to the Truths of Divine Love. It would be wrong of us to involve ourselves where we are not wanted, we'd only be intruding and interfering, being just as your parents were to you. We do not go where our Spirits of Truth are unwanted.

The Church is incapable of accepting the Heavenly Mother and I into their equation of salvation. They refuse to step outside the boundaries of male domination. The Feminine Aspect of Truth will never flourish in such dead places, in the dead churches themselves, and in the *dead-of-spirit* people frequenting them. The New Way being revealed by you James will have nothing whatsoever to do with the Church. The Church is anathema to the Truth; the Church is only another expression of the Evil Ones. The Church calling anyone else evil is a case of the pot calling the kettle black.

In the earlier times just after Jesus' death and during the remainder of my life on Earth, there was a lot of written and spoken material concerning the closeness of Jesus and my relationship, all pointing toward a more intimate story between us than in either the Bible or The Urantia Book. Unfortunately most of this work was destroyed and the small fragments that have been coming to light through the more recent recovery of these old records do not show conclusively our relationship, even though to those present it was quite clear that I was the *favoured one* and the *beloved*, the *most blessed*, and that in the fullness of time I would become the *completion and pleroma*, meaning, that I would rise up in my full glory and be what my soul truly is: the counterpart to Jesus, the True and Full expression of Truth as the Mistress Daughter of Nebadon.

Jesus and I spent a lot of intimate and personal time together on Earth, and I was with him and his apostles wherever it was permitted according to the custom of the day. And as Jesus did most of his work away from the places that required adherence to such laws, I was able to be by his side a lot of the time. He honoured me by visiting me many times after his death – a true expression of our love for each other. Much emphasis is put on Jesus' visits after his death as confirmation of life after death and the symbolic re-birth brought about by Divine Love, but little has been said about the personal side of it in regards to our relationship. And if you can see that the personal aspect leads and the impersonal follows, then a whole new perspective on the importance of things will unfold.

# Messages from Mary and Jesus

Book 1      22 February 2003 – 19 April 2003      by James Moncrief  
<http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.html>

17 March 2003

Mary.

The Mother and Father are only concerned with the personal relationship we have with Them. It is what is happening to the person and how they are feeling about their experience that counts. Where concern and interest in the personal involvement is expressed as feelings and Their truth lived, then there is love. Love is the all important attribute of personality, for when love is present then it means all the other attributes are functioning being fully expressed, and this means you will feel that all of you is present, fully functioning and enjoying who and what you are. You will be experiencing love and the fulfilment of yourself in each and every moment. This is what you are yearning for. But it can only come when you have attended to yourself and fixed all that is within you that is inhibiting you from feeling and being this way.

Jesus and I had to have our relationship with the bare minimum of personal intimacy and involvement, and this was the hardest part of our lives together. It was very difficult for me to hold back all that I wanted to give him. All I wanted was to be by his side, to honour and acknowledge him, listening and following him as an example for others to follow.

Naturally being a woman, I wanted to be the example of being an integral part of a union with a man. I wanted to be seen to be equal, and to show that men and women do need each other and can treat each other openly with respect. I wanted to show that the woman need not be subservient or submissive to the man; that she was not created as such by God. And I wanted people to understand that to spiritually grow one needed the help of both one's spiritual parents – Jesus and myself.

People needed an example of love, true love, and true perfection in a relationship; both a man and a woman living side by side and dealing with all the things that are concerned with the relationship. However, instead of being the living example of a *wife* of truth, equal to her man and partner of truth united in a loving *marriage* before God, I have been labelled, if not as a healed woman of sin, nothing more than an infatuated woman who does nothing in her own right only being able to follow the man like a faithful dog, the exact problem that so many women feel is all they can have.

I was Jesus' companion and that was all. I should have been his equal partner the example of the perfect couple that we are together. And the inspiration we are to provide you, so as to inspire you to seek such perfection in your relationships. We do now live and govern our universe as the perfect couple; the perfect union of soul-mates; the perfect union of the Children of God. You however have been denied this picture and seeing us in person, so instead you make up such nonsense like I don't even exist, and place in my stead Jesus' mother, something I would imagine your psychologists would have something to say about. Jesus can't have a personal and intimate relationship with his mother, but he can have one with me. His mother is not his soul-mate, I am.

Jesus and I are the living truth. So our lives on Earth could only reflect back to you – show you – the truth of yourself. Jesus being hung on the cross alone and with only other men by his side is how you – humanity – is in your hearts. I was not up there hanging with Jesus. If I had been at least that would have acknowledged that you were capable of having loving relationships just not of accepting the truth about them, but no, the men were up there suffering and we women huddled nearby weeping. Imagine

the different notion you would have of man and woman together had Jesus and I been crucified together.

The Creator Master Son and Mistress Daughter of Truth of a whole Universe came to Earth to potentially show you how to live the perfect relationship of love fully in accordance with the Mother and Father's will. Imagine the bounty of wondrous love you would have beheld as you saw us together in all our light and love for each other, and for you. Imagine the beautiful celebration that would be flowing forth from each and every step we took, as we walked and talked with the precious children of Earth. Imagine the fruits that would have come forth from the Tree of Truth. Imagine our loving impact on you had we lived full lives together on your most glorious planet. Imagine what might have been... imagine what your relationships might have become.

For countless eons Jesus and I spent every day together. We were always together in all that we did. Then one day we separated unable to express our true selves and our true love for each other. We could no longer be together – and it was a long hard wait until we could reunite. We suffered not being together; not being able to draw strength from each other, and it hurt terribly being rejected by the people. We felt hated and unloved. And we still do feel hated and unloved by the majority of humanity. So many pretend to love and worship us, at least Jesus, but are only doing this in the hope that we can help them. They are not doing it because of their unconditional love for us. They are doing it in the hope that we will favour them and give them power. To know you are only being 'loved' to be used for the pursuits of evil does not give one good feelings. We don't feel loved or wanted by humanity. We do feel loved and appreciated by those few who have embraced our truths and are striving to do their healing, and by those who live happily in the Celestial spheres with us; and to these spirits we feel so grateful for their love and we thank them with all our hearts.

The true Mary and Jesus will not be found in any book. The Bible is not Jesus' word, nor is it the word of God. Certainly there is some truth within it, and some wise moral and natural love understandings about life, but it's not a spiritual book; it's not a book that will help advance you to Paradise. To those people who strictly adhere to the Bible I want to say to you that Jesus and I are more than a book. You won't find us in there, however you will find us in your hearts if you sincerely long for the Truth, for then our Spirits of Truth will come and be with you. Jesus and I are wholly concerned about the Truth, about helping you find it and see it for yourself. And we are wholly concerned about helping guide you to the Mother and Father, to Their Love, the Divine Love. Love and Truth that is all we are concerned about, as nothing else matters – at least in a spiritual sense and in relation to your progression of truth.

And even with these words written by James for us, we don't want you to relate to us just through this book. We want you to find your own relationship with the Truth and the Love. These words are meant to only inspire you, get you thinking; they are only a guide. This is James' way here written in this book. This is our helping him find out the truth and such information for himself. You will need to find out the truths and information for yourself. Of course you can use what's here and you can draw from all sorts of sources, all that feels true for you. You are the important one, not Jesus or I or God or this book or any book. In time you should not need any books to help you with your growth of truth as you will know what it's like to accept and express and live true to your feelings; and you'll know what it's like to long for and find the Truth, and to long for and partake of the Divine Love. Don't let your mind get attached to anything, always live by your feelings – your feelings are the real and true you. **YOU ARE YOUR FEELINGS, YOU ARE NOT YOUR BELIEFS OF YOUR MIND – YOU ARE NOT YOUR MIND.** Your feelings are the gateway to your truth, the truth of you, the truth you need to discover so you can get to know yourself; so you can relate truly to yourself and then to others; so you too can have the perfect relationship of love, just as Jesus and I do.

The whole spiritual approach to seek enlightenment through your mind, transcending to live happily in bliss rising beyond and above the needs, weaknesses and limitations of flesh, is rubbish. This is all about the ongoing denial of your bad feelings. If you honour and allow your bad feelings to be, then you are considered weak, this is not the man's way, and how many men have been the so-called great religious and spiritual teachers of past.

There is no need to rise above anything, and especially not the flesh. You are to learn how to enjoy living a happy life in flesh; a true life, a life in which you honour and express all you feel. Physical life is not meant to be difficult nor hard to understand. And if you look for the truth in all that you feel you will discover that it's not as bad as is made out to be.

You don't have to do spiritual practices to help you escape from the limitations of flesh. The Mother and Father want you to live fully honouring and respecting your physical body, not worshipping it, but simply respecting the feelings you feel associated with and being derived from it. If you feel a pain then stop and focus on this pain, and speak about all it's making you feel. You don't have to do things to make the pain go away or put your physical body through all sorts of gruelling trials in the hope of preventing bad things from happening to it.

Do not look to the East or to the West, simply look to yourself. You don't have to be *an* anything. You don't have to be a Christian or Buddhist or Muslim, these are only mind controlling terms, you only have to be you – ALL YOU FEEL.

And sure some so-called spiritual teachers or masters might be able to perform fancy tricks, or even magical healings; they might even be able to talk about a lot of stuff that sounds logical and appealing; but do such things mean they are helping you and your soul ascend in truth with the Divine Love of God by doing your soul-healing? If they don't, then why have anything further to do with them? They are only expressions of negative minds, just different forms of control over you. Give them up I say, concentrate on your own feelings, and if these are too boring for you, not giving you enough excitement, then ask yourself why do you need to watch or put on the show; why do you need to be entertained; why aren't you and your feelings good enough for you?

In many ways Jesus and my union is still not complete, and this is why it's now time for us to return to Salvington. It's drawing close to the time for us to go home. And once there we will come back fully together, able to be fully our true selves, no longer having to be subject to any rebellious influences and restrictions. We need to pass the flame onto others who will take the healing of humanity and all affected areas of the Rebellion, onwards to new levels of light and love. We have done all we can, our time is ending; we can't do anymore.

It has been a very unique experience for us. We've lived something like nomads these past two thousand years, without a proper home, not unlike how many of you live. However in the long term it's no way to run a universe, so we must return to our true seat of power and live the next phase of our existence.

You being ascending sons and daughters of God, ascending in truth, will have many homes, on many worlds and spheres. It's a very long trip to Paradise, some idea of which you can get from The Urantia Book. However all along the way there are countless wonders to behold. You will not be bored and will relish your ascent up and in through Creation.

Your soul has so much in store for you. You don't begin life now and it ends with nothing further upon

death. Death is only a transformation into a new life. And if you are living with the Divine Love and doing or have done your soul-healing, then you will feel eternal life pulsing through your veins. Attend to each moment in your lives, the feelings you feel, but also know that there will be more, always more, nothing will come to a standstill. Always will your soul be expressing you into Creation, always will there be more for you to experience, always will there be more truth for you live. And always will there be your Heavenly Mother and Father.

You are pioneers forging your way into Creation. You are setting out on a grand adventure but first you need to accept that you're going nowhere fast by living as you do. You can't spiritually progress whilst you keep living with a negative mind, it's impossible. So before you float off into your mind dreaming about your wondrous future winging your way to Paradise, you must deal with the cold hard reality of living without love. Your soul-healing will take you into your depths of darkness, and you won't feel good; all light will leave you, and you will feel like you are nothing. But nevertheless it's important you experience such bad feelings, for you need to heal yourself first before you can and move off into the wide blue yonder.

Mary.

**Note:** Following the writings of James Moncrief, one could consider that any reference to the Father, by other relevant writers, may be read as a reference to 'our Mother and Father'. Further, when considering soul healing, then reference to Divine Love could be referred to as 'Feeling Healing with Divine Love'.

**The Golden rule is: Never interfere with another's will.**

**God's Divine Love: Pray for it, ask for it, and receive it.**

**Our Heavenly Parents simply desires for us to ask for Their Love.**

**The New Way: learning how to live true to ourselves by living true to our feelings.**

**We are to express our feelings, both good and bad, at all times, and to long for the truth of them.**

**By living true to ourselves, true to our feelings, we are living true to God. It's that simple.**

# Messages from Mary and Jesus

Book 1      22 February 2003 – 19 April 2003      by James Moncrief  
<http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.html>

30 March 2003

Mary.

It was thought by many that if they could combine the teachings of Jesus from all the various sources then they would have the power he had. If they read and knew what there was to know, then they would be able to emulate him. They consequently added and subtracted to what was written believing that they would gain this power. Very few people wanted to live the truth. Just as with you today, many people say they do, and speak about truth, but have no real idea or understanding what it is or how to go about revealing it to themselves. They think if they adhere to certain mental practices, understand intellectually what is written about the truth, that they are then living it, but they are mistaken. Even for the reader of these messages, I would advise you not to fall into this trap. By all means read what James has written and enjoy expanding your mind and mental understanding, but don't for a minute think you have grown in truth, as you haven't. **Your growth of truth will only start to come about as you recognise, acknowledge, accept, express, and long for the truth of your feelings, particularly your bad ones. When you submit to your feelings, yearning to know their truth, then you are on your way to evolving your soul. You have to give up and give in to your minds control through the submission to your feelings – allowing yourself to feel and not deny them – before you can gain truth.** This point is vital for you to understand if you are serious about advancing your soul in truth. If you only want to advance your mind then by all means keep acquiring facts and conceptual understanding, but don't disillusion yourself into thinking that you're growing in truth.

**When it is said that to live God's Will you have to surrender or submit your will, well, how you achieve this is through what I have just said, by the submission to your feelings. This is paramount for you to achieve your goal of becoming as God is; because how you live is by denying too many of your feelings, and most of the feelings you do accept are mind controlled or mind generated so are not real. Do you see James, how vitally important it is for you to acknowledge, accept and speak about all you feel, all whilst longing and wanting more than anything else, the truth of them. Your feelings are you, and by wanting to know the truth of them, you want to know the truth of you. And your whole life should be given over and committed to finding the Truth of You – why else bother living? Don't you want to find out about you, about you being your Heavenly Mother and Father's creation – YOU, Their child? Even if you lived with perfect minds, still the great challenge would be to submit to your feelings longing to live the truth, longing to live true to your soul, which is living truth to Soul – to Them; to Their Will, or whatever else you want to call it.**

It's all too easy to add stuff to your mind; being very easy to do as you read the Padgett Messages and this material. And as much of it is very different to what the world says, you accept it and then wrongly believe you have grown in truth, being now a little ahead or higher or superior to those who have not opened their minds to it. **BUT THIS IS NOT GROWING IN TRUTH!** This is growing in your own self-denying negative ego. **Growing in truth is a FEELING EXPERIENCE. It's not a mental experience. When you choose to live by honouring your feelings it's a whole different approach and way to live compared to all you know. And it will take you time to get the hang of it, because all of your mind patterns and circuits are geared to stop you submitting to your feelings. That is why we stress how much of an effort you will have to make if you want to stop rejecting your bad feelings, and instead openly welcome them. It's very hard to do; it will take you many years**

**before you break the back of your minds resistance.**

And as much as you might not want to believe it, Jesus didn't reveal how to live true to your feelings. He didn't, and that is that. He couldn't without me helping him. We have to both be united in our truth presenting it to you so you can understand it. And as we've said, there were just too many restrictions imposed on us by the Rebellion and Default for us to do that, right up until now. And its ONLY because of you and Marion, James, that we can circumvent these restrictions. Because you are doing your soul-healing, we can then speak to you about it. And because no one else has done it until you started, we've not been able to speak to anyone about it. And we couldn't just come and pick another James Padgett and speak about it, because that person wouldn't want to know; they wouldn't want to live the truth through their feelings. No, we've had to wait until someone, and it's had to be a soul-pair, both a man and woman, have united in wanting to live true to their feelings, and have taken the first steps themselves in doing it, just as you and Marion have. Then we've been able to come to you and shed more light on what you are revealing to yourself through your own healing acceptance. And this is the only way we can get around the restrictions and limitations that we've been subjected to. It's required that two people of the evil, seek the truth through their own healing to open the gateway; so we can come and impart what we can to you. And people on Earth can absorb what we say and then possibly choose to follow you and Marion – choose to do their soul-healing too. Everything else, and I repeat: EVERYTHING ELSE is only mind stuff, and it's only serving to maintain the control of one's negative mind. Only through feeling-submission can one gain access to the truth.

There are other people engaged in this, and many over time have sought truth through their feelings, but no one has wanted to know the higher truths: what it's really all about, and consequently about their soul-healing. So a limited amount of truth growth has been enjoyed by a few, but it's only been a drop in the ocean compared to what can now be achieved. Those people who have been helped by Alice Miller and through other natural love feeling-acceptance therapies, have gained something of an awareness and a little truth about themselves; but it's nothing compared to what they will discover if they choose to go the whole way in healing all their childhood repression, as well as submitting their self-denying *false* will for God's true and perfect Will of Perfection.

So many people back in Jesus and my day after we'd died, believed that reading certain words, purported to have been spoken by Jesus (some were, most weren't) would make them like him. You have no idea how many people wanted to be like him: not the meek truth loving Jesus mind you, but the all-powerful Jesus fantasy of their minds. And many still want this fantasy. Jesus is all-power because he is God, so they believe. God and he are One, which you know is not correct.

So if they can become like him, then they too become all-powerful and the One. And people and spirits who have been denied their own natural power constantly through their early childhood want to be all-powerful. Each of you in your own ways want to be as God is, not the all-loving, all accepting one, but the All Powerful One, because then with this power you can finally stand up to your parents and say: No, enough is enough, you will no longer hurt me, you will no longer have power over me. It's my turn now; I will have all power over you! And certain people, like Hitler, get to carry out this wish and fantasy further than most. But you allow individuals, like Hitler, to rise to power because secretly, and mostly unconsciously, you all want his power, you all want God's power; so if you can't be Hitler, someone who does seem to be extraordinary, you can at least be the next best thing in your little world of power seeking. And you can have a family, and you can have all power over your children. And you can say and believe you love them.

Certainly words can be a great source of inspiration, but adherence to the *word* is setting conditions on



your relationship with your own feelings, the world about you, and the Mother and Father.

Much of what Jesus and I will say to you we will repeat over and over; and not, as it may seem to bore you, or even to try and 'drum the message into you', but to work the vibration and energy so as to have the desired effect we want it to have on you. There is more to words than just letters on a page, there is energy or vibrational resonance to them and how they work together; and how and when they are presented are very important, all being to have a certain desired effect on the reader. It's the same when you speak to each other, so we repeat much of the key elements hoping to create various effects on you, some in the moment of your reading, some longer term. Words as you will see when you come to spirit play a much greater role in communication than you are aware of on Earth.

So I want to repeat and make it clear to you: **YOU CANNOT ASCEND TO BECOME CELESTIAL UNTIL YOU HAVE DONE YOUR SOUL-HEALING. AND IT DOES NOT MATTER ABOUT YOUR LIFE, WHAT YOU HAVE DONE, OR WANT TO DO, OR BELIVE YOU ARE DOING. SO FAR AS YOUR SOUL IS CONCERNED, IT NEEDS TO BE LOVED AND SET FREE BY YOU, AND THIS WILL ONLY HAPPEN THROUGH THE PARTAKING OF THE MOTHER AND FATHER'S DIVINE LOVE, AND WANTING TO KNOW THE TRUTH OF YOUR NEGATIVE STATE – THAT BEING THE UNDERLYING TRUTH OF YOU, THAT WHICH YOU WERE FORMED IN AS YOU GREW UP. WHAT YOU DO AS AN ADULT IS ALL DONE ON TOP OF HOW YOU WERE TREATED AS A CHILD – IT'S ALL DONE AS A *RESULT* OF HOW YOU WERE TREATED AS A CHILD. AND UNTIL YOU HEAL ALL YOUR CHILDHOOD, YOUR ADULthood LIFE WILL REMAIN SEVERLY LIMITED.**

People read the Padgett messages, and then go to the Father longing for and receiving His Divine Love, seeking forgiveness for all their sins, errors and all that might be wrong within them. They ask, even beg Him for His forgiveness, hoping He will give it to them. And He won't hold back anything that you sincerely ask for. He will always give you what you want, **PROVIDED ITS WITHIN THE PARAMETERS OF YOUR SOULS PLAN.** And that is the catch. Eventually you will get all you want, as you will one day align yourself with your soul, but that day can be a long time in coming.

But still many people ask God to be forgiven and then have some sort of good, positive, healing experience in which they believe God has answered their prayers. They believe they have been forgiven. However God doesn't forgive like that. In the Mother and Father's heart there is nothing to forgive you for, They are **ONLY ALL LOVING**, so you are already forgiven before you even do anything you might consider bad. They aren't sitting up there in heaven lording the power over you. If you do wrong, it's against yourself, the Laws of Creation, the Laws that govern your soul bringing you into being, that you commit the offence against. So in your seeking forgiveness you are only actually seeking it from yourself. And through your feeling-healing – the natural love healing of yourself through your ongoing bad feeling acceptance and finding the truth of all you feel – you will understand what you did that was wrong. And you will understand why it was wrong, and so forgive yourself through the truth of knowing and understanding, with a growing knowing that you won't do the bad thing again. In reality it has nothing actually to do with God. You might feel you're bad living in denial of God, and living an evil self-gratifying negatively orientated state, but still it's only you whom you've hurt, not God. So in seeking God's forgiveness perhaps you should look into trying to find the truth of your errors.

Too many people simply believe that having embraced the Divine Love and prayed for forgiveness they are given it (or it's only a matter of time before it comes) and are free and healed, but that's only wishful thinking no matter what *amazing* healing-forgiving experience you might have. With your mind you

can believe anything, so if you want to believe you are forgiven there's nothing to stop you; and why not, it sounds like a good idea and gets a lot of stuff off your chest, you don't even have to come forward admitting to and confessing your terrible secrets, as they are all magically taken away without anyone having to know about them. But it's only fantasy, a dream – wishful thinking. The hard truth is to actually forgive yourself, and to comply with the Law of Forgiveness you have to find the truth of your sin and error, and to that you're going to have to come clean by expressing all you feel about your badness. It's all going to have to come out, you're going to have to tell someone – another person, and not just God. You're going to have to come clean. You have to tell someone how bad you've been and why; and how it makes you feel – how it makes you feel right to the ugly core of you. You have to reveal all your dark most hidden secrets, all that stuff you hate about yourself and would die if anyone else knew. But someone else has to know, you have to confess it all up through your feelings; but not to an impersonal priest who has no authority, it has to be to someone who likes you, someone who loves you, someone who respects you and wants to listen to it all: to all the worst of you that you are. This is a compassionate sympathetic person, a person who will be putting themselves in place of your parents, the very people who you should have been able to go to and speak about all your horrible feelings to, but who wouldn't allow it, because they didn't want to know you. And you have to hear all the bad, evil, vile, putrid words coming out of your own mouth, because then you are admitting and fully connecting with the truth that it's you – this is what and who you really are. You have to hear the words of your evil and then feel how this makes you feel, speaking about all these feelings. Do you see? Always more feelings to speak about.

It's in this act of speaking about your worst stuff, the evil rotten you, to someone who is sympathetic to you, that will allow you to hear yourself and feel the truth of what you hear. And when the truth comes this is the act of forgiveness, it's all being done within you by you. The theory of the listening impartial faceless priest absolving you of your sins is in some ways true, but how it's all put into practice is wrong. There needs to be a friend's face for you to speak to, you need to know, see and hear their reactions to what you are saying; and if the person is truly on your side then they will not make you feel like the ogre you feel you are yourself, but will show pity and concern and will sympathise with your troubles. They will accept all you feel; they will accept you without judgement, and in this they will help you to accept yourself and to stop judging yourself, and this will lead you to uncover the truth and to feel you have forgiven yourself.

The listener doesn't have to be an impersonal priest, he or she needs to be a person in your life, someone who is close to you, or at least someone you respect. A priest, the man that he is, could affect this role of good friend for you, but it would have nothing to do with the Church; it would have all to do with him listening to you, helping and encouraging you to keep on expressing all your bad feelings – all the rotten stuff. All so you can hear yourself saying it. So you can bring it all out. You have to reveal all the hidden, buried repressed bad feelings – they all have to come out. All so you can find the truth of what you feel.

To simply pray to God for forgiveness and then feel your prayer has been answered, is only allowing your mind to remain in control. You might have a huge overwhelming deeply touching experience in which you cry and cry for weeks, as your heart fills with the joy of believing you have been forgiven, but still you haven't found the underlying truth of why you feel guilty in the first place. And it's not enough to say: well, I killed a man, or I hurt that person, that is why I feel guilty, but now I know God has forgiven me and my guilt has gone. That is not what I'm talking about. What I want you to find is the truth of why did you kill the man in the first place? What horrible feelings you are repressing that made you do the bad thing? What happened to you as a young child to turn you into a killer of another person? This is the Truth, the real guts of what's driving you to do the bad things. And when you have

seen this truth, then you will know what true forgiveness means and feels like, not just your mind waving its benevolent hand over you making you believe something that is of no account.

All the Church says, and the religious experiences of being forgiven which some people have, is not true forgiveness. Even when it's a miracle healing. This is all just superficial goings on in your negative controlling mind. It does nothing to heal any part of your mind's control, it just shuffles things about; helping you believe better things about yourself, and in a way giving your mind even greater control over you. If you feel guilt, it would be far better to not pray for forgiveness, not pray to avoid the bad feelings using prayer as a means to run away, but to speak about all the bad feelings it makes you feel. And all whilst longing and looking for the truth of why you feel these things. And I assure you, it will take you a long time to dig out all the reasons why you feel the guilt, all the reasons why you did the bad things to be guilty about.

So:

PRAYING TO THE MOTHER AND THE FATHER FOR THEIR DIVINE LOVE IS JUST THAT – PRAYING TO THEM FOR THEIR LOVE, NOTHING MORE. AND IF YOUR PRAYERS ARE SINCERE LONGINGS YOU WILL RECEIVE IT. BUT THAT IS ALL. IT WILL COME INTO YOUR SOUL BEING BROUGHT TO IT BY THE HOLY SPIRIT, AND THERE IT WILL REMAIN IN YOUR SOUL UNTIL YOU WANT TO LIVE TRUE TO YOURSELF. OF ITSELF, THE DIVINE LOVE WILL NOT BRING ABOUT YOUR DIVINE SOUL TRANSFORMATION. THAT HAPPENS ONLY WHEN YOU SINCERELY START LONGING FOR THE TRUTH WANTING TO LIVE TRUE TO YOUR FEELINGS. THEN THE DIVINE LOVE WILL TRANSFORM YOUR SOUL AS YOUR SOUL COMES INTO PERFECTION THROUGH YOUR UNCOVERING OF THE TRUTH – THE TRUTH OF YOURSELF. YOU NEED TO BE OF PERFECT NATURAL LOVE *BEFORE* THE DIVINE LOVE CAN WORK ITS WAY ON YOUR SOUL. SO YOU NEED TO BE LIVING TRUE – TRUE TO ALL YOUR FEELINGS, BEING FULLY FEELING-EXPRESSIVE, BEFORE THIS CAN HAPPEN.

WHEN YOU START TO DO YOUR SOUL-HEALING YOUR SOUL WILL GROW IN TRUTH AND AT THE SAME TIME THE PROCESS OF DIVINATION WILL BEGIN. YOUR SOUL WILL START TO TRANSFORM ITSELF INTO THE ESSENCE OF THE MOTHER AND FATHER – YOU WILL START TO BECOME DIVINE. THIS PROCESS WILL NOT HAPPEN BEFORE YOU DO YOUR HEALING BECAUSE, AS I SAID, THE ACT OF YOUR HEALING, THE SUBMITTING TO YOUR FEELINGS TO UNCOVER THE TRUTH OF THEM – OF ALL YOU FEEL AND WHY YOU FEEL SUCH THINGS – IS THE ACT OF GIVING UP YOUR SELF-DENYING SELF-OBSESSIVE NEGATIVE MIND AND WILL LIFE, CHOOSING INSTEAD TO LIVE AS THEIR CHILD. IT IS CHOOSING TO LIVE HOW THEY ASK YOU TO LIVE, GIVING UP LIVING HOW YOU WANT TO LIVE, THAT BEING WRONGLY INSPIRED AS BEING WHOLLY DETERMINED BY YOUR NEGATIVE SOUL-DESTROYING PATTERNS, THAT IS IMPORTANT. YOU ARE RELINQUISHING THE CONTROL OF YOUR OWN MIND, WANTING TO INSTEAD LIVE HOW THEY WANT YOU TO. THEY WON'T CONTROL YOU AS YOU WILLINGLY CHOSE TO LIVE AS THEY WANT YOU TO. THIS WILL ALLOW YOUR INNER SOUL TRANSFORMATION TO OCCUR. THE SOUL TRANSFORMATION DOESN'T JUST HAPPEN BECAUSE YOU PARTOOK OF THE DIVINE LOVE. IT INVOLVES THE WHOLE OF YOU CHANGING, EVERY PART OF YOU, INSIDE AND OUT; AND ALL BY LIVING TRUE TO YOUR FEELINGS. THE DOING OF YOUR SOUL-HEALING IS THE HEALING TRANSFORMATION PROCESS. NO SOUL-HEALING; NO INNER TRANSFORMATION. THE DIVINE LOVE WILL REMAIN IN YOUR SOUL

WAITING; WAITING FOR THE DAY WHEN YOU CHOOSE 'NOT MY WILL BE DONE, BUT YOURS'. AND THIS IS ACHIEVED THROUGH ONLY YOUR FEELINGS – THERE IS NO OTHER WAY.

By seeking forgiveness from God really you want forgiveness from your parents, from the power they had over you that made you feel bad when mostly you weren't bad. But because you are in denial about what they have done to you, you think it's God you need to ask forgiveness from. By wanting absolution from your sins you really only want your parents to love you, to stop punishing and threatening you. You want them to be nice to you. You want them to accept you and say everything is okay. Through your healing you will address this misdirection. You'll see that virtually everything that you face during your healing will end up being in some way or another between you and your parents, or you and those of authority during your formative years. Because that was when it all happened to you; when you suffered all your abuse and unlovingness, and when your mind patterns formed affected by such rejection. As you will see, all you are as an adult, all your wrongness, will come from these early years. And this is the most important truth you'll need to see. All so you can understand your adult life: why you think, feel and behave as you do. There is little point in being an active part of creation if you don't even know what your actions are determined by. We can see your negative mind structure, we can see it functioning loud and clear in what you say, how you say it, what you do, why you do it and when you do it; we can see it in all that you are, and we see what you will have to heal and what truth you will need to find to enable you to do that. To our perception of you it is all very obvious, and one day it too will become obvious to you. This is what you'll need to aim for.

No one wants all their bad feelings. You hate them! And you want anyone, and you'll do anything, to take them away. And no one can blame you for this, but the truth remains they still need to be attended to, understood, accepted, and loved for being a part of YOU.

They are not just a strange thing that was somehow put into you by a quirk of fate, nature, Satan or some other unseen mischievous evil factor. IT WAS YOUR PARTENS, AND THAT IS THE TRUTH YOU WILL HAVE TO FACE! You have to see the truth of your sins; it's no use praying to the Mother and Father to take them away from you. It's not going to happen no matter what you want to believe. You might succeed in convincing yourself that They have removed them for you, but you will have only added another wrong belief to your mind. Covered up your bad feelings with yet another layer of falseness. And if this is what you want, then the Mother and Father will more than likely willingly oblige you, but really – is it what you do want? Always come back to why do you have the feelings you have; how they are making you feel, and what do you feel about this.

LOVE THE MOTHER AND FATHER AS THEY LOVE YOU. LOVE YOURSELF AS THE MOTHER AND FATHER LOVE YOU. BE TRUE TO YOUR FEELINGS – ALL OF THEM. HONOUR YOURSELF BY ACCEPTING ALL YOU FEEL AND WANTING TO KNOW THE TRUTH OF THESE FEELINGS. AS YOU DO YOUR HEALING YOU WILL LEARN TO LOVE YOURSELF AS THEY LOVE YOU.

I give you both my love and all my encouragement to see your way true. Mary.

# Messages from Mary and Jesus

Book 2      23 April 2003 – 10 October 2003

by James Moncrief

<http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.html>

30 May 2003

Hello James, yes you are right, I do what to write to you now, Jesus.

I want to say that all you are feeling about the nature of your mind and how it has been made to take control over yourself is correct. I appreciate that this is what we have been saying over and over, however as you are experiencing, there are many facets to accepting and seeing all the ways this has taken place within you. It is not just a concept or a belief – which once understood – that **your mind is in control of you and in a negative way** – you can fix, heal, or even deal with through trying to merely change yourself and your beliefs, it is far deeper and perplexing problem. Over and over you need to see just how your mind is in control and all of what this means; and how it all affects your life – how it all makes you feel.

**You have been controlled by others, your parents, and now your mind is controlling you as it has learnt to do, and this is how everyone is. And if you don't do anything about it on Earth you will come into spirit none the wiser and just carry on. It is such a powerful influence over you that you can't do anything else. Whilst you are under the full control of your mind and your beliefs, for all intents and purposes, your soul, or any other part of you, may as well not exist.**

**When it is spoken of *the great judgement* to come to all souls, all this means is that those who do have some Divine Love in their souls will be called upon – if they are of sufficient level of truth – when waking in spirit, to inhabit the soul Mansion Worlds, those of Divine Love; and those who do not, will remain as they are in the mind spheres. It means nothing more than this, and it all happens within the Laws completely respecting the needs of one's soul and mind.** It is NOT that those who believe in the Bible, and who believe in me, will be saved, and the others damned to hell. This is complete nonsense and was contrived by those wanting power over others. I want to say, once and for all, as I have not as yet ever said it openly, but now as things have progressed to such a point in humanity's understanding, that I do not support or have any good feelings about anything that has been attributed to me or the Father, or even my mother Mary, in the Christian Religions. I DO NOT CONDONE ANY OF THE RELIGIONS OF HUMANITY. And whilst you entertain any beliefs in them, you will continue to bring about more pressure on yourself to remain locked up and bound into your negative beliefs.

Other than a love of God, when you come to do your soul-healing, you will have to divest yourself of all religious belief for it is all wrong and anti, myself, love and the Father and Mother. It is very harmful to your soul. All spirits, as too all mortals, who so choose to live following Mary and I, will divest themselves of such erroneous beliefs. Smatterings of correct belief and even truth contained within the Bible are by no means enough to help you overcome all the rest that is untrue and wrong; and if anything, will only serve to keep so many people hooked into its vicious controlling ways by making them believe and feel it is right. The Bible is completely contrived. None of it has been divinely inspired, it has all been made up by men, and most of them did not have sufficient, if any at all, Divine Love in their souls to warrant them worthy of representing me or daring to know what the Father is like.

There are very strong penalties for perpetuating such wrong belief, for openly trying to coerce others into such beliefs. And many spirits are suffering greatly now in spirit as they begin to see the errors of their ways; and even many more spirits are still too afraid to look outside their belief and consider that

their way is not right. And every day they spend still entertaining such wrong beliefs is hurting their soul, and will bring more pain to bear on them when they begin to live with a little more humility.

Many people suffer great pain in the physical body, many experience all sorts of terrible pain and afflictions and suffering, but this is nothing compared to the mental anguish that many more suffer when they reach the limit of their souls capacity of being overlooked and denied. The mental suffering is extreme because extreme measures need to be taken to start the breaking down process within those who are so desperately trying to maintain control.

I cannot impress upon you just how excruciatingly painful this mental anguish is. And even though I might try, still for many people and spirits, my words will not make them reconsider. So many so strongly believe in me, but all with such negative and wrong beliefs. They have lived a whole life in such belief, and all the false faith they have believed in has given them nothing, but still when they arrive in spirit and even see that I am not present, go on unshakable, only adding to their controlling minds more wrong beliefs. Those in spirit, like their counterparts on Earth, believe that I will also return to the spirit worlds to gather up my faithful flock, but I am ALREADY in the spirit worlds!

In no way am I interested in any such belief. So what if you believe in me, what does it do for your soul? A belief is merely a creation, a fabrication of the mind, and is not truth; it is not a direct expression of the substance of your soul. I can do nothing with a belief but leave you with it, and let you live it how you want. But with a truth I can come and be with you and help you to further your soul's growth and understanding in that truth. And if I don't do that in person, I can do it through my Spirit of Truth.

I am having my Second Coming. This IS my Second Coming, my second coming of truth, all that began with Mr James Padgett and will end with James and Marion's (Moncrief) lives ending. I WILL NOT COME TO REAP THE HARVEST OF MORTAL OR SPIRIT SOULS. All that sort of belief is nonsense. It's just wishfully hoping the true and good and loving fantasy parent will come and rescue you from the bad and evil one – your parents. Humanity and the destiny of the mortal soul have moved on. The Bible has lived its course. You can try and make whatever you want out of the prophecies, but it will be to no avail. The Bible is now history, and the new *word* has come in its various forms – with Mary and my new revelations of truth. Those who will adhere to the Bible and such beliefs will find themselves increasingly becoming isolated and alone. In spirit there is a big continual draining of their numbers, as those who do sincerely want to know the Mother and Father seek Their Love and receive it moving on into the soul-healing Divine Love Mansion Worlds. They are steadily removed from the mental spheres and the various religious sectors. Their removal is for the time balanced by the influx of new believers arriving daily from Earth, but eventually this will begin to ebb as more people begin to see that the Bible has been superseded.

The human souls needs truth and love to feel happy and loved, and to feel that life is worthwhile, something far more than mere belief. It is crying out for nourishment, as it has lived for so many years devoid of all goodness. Truth is its food and as you start to do your soul-healing you will see what I mean.

The era of the Bible is destined to end with the ending of Mary and my attention to mankind on Earth and in spirit. It will still remain and persist, as many people and spirits will still want to live clinging to their negative mind states, but gradually over this forthcoming age its influence will wane, as fewer people want to be involved in such delusional fantasy. As we have said, Mary and I are moving on, and so all that has been associated with us directly or indirectly, as in all that has been believed about us, will come to an end. The end is near, the end of the era as it has been. A few people can see the signs

now, and only by resorting to miraculous healings have the spirits been able to maintain as much enthusiasm in their respective religions, but the crumbling signs are still evident. It will not just end all of sudden, but history will show that now was the start of the real decline.

Too many people are wanting to move on, and the Christian and other religions are only restricting such progress. Many attribute science as the cause of the erosion and the modern godless society it is making, but this is not entirely true. Just as many, and perhaps more people, want to know God, but what they don't know is that they actually want to know Them in another way, a way different from the church or anything they know. And further they don't even know that another way is possible, especially one in which Mary and I are still present and even very active – the real and true way.

The whole Christian movement has been the outworking of a negative state of mind. Many people have needed to experience it as a part of their journey into rebellion. It has all been wrong right from the start simply because Mary was left out. It could never have been what it is believed to be: the right way to God. It is only a great delusion of humanity. It has helped many people to come to understand that there is a loving Father, and to become familiar with certain aspects of His personality, but does very little to help the progress of one's soul.

The *Christian Way* is destined to become a relic of humanity's failed attempt to know God. Two thousand years in the course of hundreds of thousands of years is nothing. It will appear as a mere aberration, but nonetheless, an important one, for it will stand for all time as a testament as to the damage that can be done when the Creator Son and Daughter are not honoured for all that they are. And it will show and remain, as a reminder of all the wrong that can be done by the mortal and spirit mind of those who in no way sincerely want to live at-one with their Father and Mother of Paradise.

The contrivance of the religions that purport to be God knowing has burnt deep into the minds of so many people. It will be most difficult for them to give up. But just as with all erroneous beliefs, if you one day want your soul to be free, then you will have to confront your own mind and accept that all contained within it is wrong, and not as you wanted or believed it to be.

You can find the Mother and Father and Mary and I without ever having had anything to do with the Bible, and without having to be a Christian or anything else. Some people have discovered this for themselves, and in time, many more will follow. There is not to be a defined religion with a specific name, there doesn't need to be, as living with the Mother and Father truly is just life, the way of the chosen, those chosen to long for the Divine Love. It does not need a name or a church or a temple or a holy this or that. *Divine Love Spirituality*, James, about says it all, and is all that is needed. It only needs your own heart and soul. People will come together to worship the Mother and Father under this new way, and even build places for this to happen, but it will not be organised – at least not in a controlling, power seeking way such as the Churches are – it will be just whatever someone feels they want to do.

Such organisation is all what you have been used to and what most only know, but it is only the way of control and power, and not the way of freedom, love and truth. There is no named religion in the Divine Love Mansion Worlds, or in the Celestial spheres, or in the greater universe; there is only life, living true to one's feelings and living with the Mother and Father and Their Love. It is true that Mary and I are the true anointed ones, the primary *Christ's of Nebadon*, but this is not to indicate that you need to form a religion that believes this. As you will find out, Nebadon is vast, and many spirits live in it from all worlds. You only know each other, and can't even love each other by simple acceptance of being of different races of the same species. Wait until in spirit when you will meet with others from other humanities who did not have the benefits of Mary and I as you have had, but still love us as truly

as you will do.

Humanity will broaden its horizons of acceptance now. Universal understanding and what life is about will start to bring in more concepts to your world. You have been terribly isolated; you are all living cut off in a small black little pit in the ground. So many people can't even begin to accept that you might live again after death! You have been hopelessly cut and shut off. You have no idea how much. But now this is ending, at least the first phase of ending is beginning. On one level it has ended – the Rebellion and Default are over. Now they are only contained within you and will be passed on by you. Now you are fully responsible for your own destiny; now you are able to seek the truth and truly find it. Now God may bless you!

Thank you James, I have wanted to have my say for a very long time. I have not been allowed to because of the same reasons why I was nailed to the cross, and why Mary was completely denied: because no one wanted to hear the truth. But now as new power from Mary and myself is able to come to help you, I can begin to be somewhat more outspoken.

Remember that those who have tried to seek the truth through the religions have not been of a pure heart and soul, they have not actually wanted to know the truth, it has only been a belief of their mind that they should know it. They have wanted to know it conditioned by their religion, and as such, religion is not truthful, so have I been unable to help. And not one individual has had a strong and pure enough longing outside the religions to allow Mary and I to come and help them with the truth, not until a small crack appeared, thanks to Helen and James Padgett.

Now the crack is widening every day. Now we can come and present you with all you need to know; now we can come and help. Until next time James, Jesus.



# Messages from Mary and Jesus

Book 2      23 April 2003 – 10 October 2003

by James Moncrief

<http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.html>

17 June 2003

Hello James I am here Jesus, and I want to speak to you today about the Church.

The Church has constructed a fantasy me – a fantasy Jesus – and along with this, a fantasy God. Everything that the Church is, is not what I am. Most importantly of all, if I were to live on Earth today like you, I would not be a member or participant of the Church. You would have the most bizarre situation in which I would begin my public ministry teaching people about the Father and His Love, just as I did around Galilee, and I would have nothing to do with the Church, just as I had nothing to do with the Jewish religion that I grew up in.

The Church would then be faced with a big problem, here would be a man that was teaching truth exactly the same as I have revealed in the Padgett Messages, openly disputing the many things that are attributed to have been truths I taught all those years ago. I would painstakingly explain the errors, just as the Celestials and I did to Mr. Padgett. And to make matters worse for the Church, if I came again it would not be in the capacity I did back then as I would not be coming alone, for Mary would be by my side, and this time she would not remain silent. There is now no need for her to be stopped from coming into her full power, and together we would teach openly all that we know, just as we do in the Divine Love Mansion Worlds. But of course we are not coming again now, there is no need for that either, as a new Higher Pair need to come and heal the gulf that stands between humanity and Mary and I by doing their soul-healing.

My life on Earth was not a poor one. I was not a poor baby with no real home; neither were Joseph and Mary poor either in heart or financially. I thoroughly loved my life. I was sad when Joseph died, but with the assurance of my Heavenly Father as to his whereabouts, and that this happened so that I could assume more responsibility in my family being a *father* to my brothers and sisters, and a *companion* to my mother, I soon grew up quickly and was grateful for all the experiences his death afforded me. He had taught me all he could and I needed to rely more on my Father in Heaven, to put all my love, trust and faith in Him. He said that He would look after me, and over the years subsequent to Joseph's death, I experienced this wholeheartedly. He always showed me that in everything that happened, He was, and everything happened for the best of all involved so far as their ascent in truth and the relationship with their soul was concerned.

I was fully empowered all throughout my life. You are all indeed the poor ones, as you have no understanding of how I lived and what my life was like. I was born perfect with my soul free from sin and evil. You were born full of sin and evil. Our lives have little in common except our Heavenly Parents.

I lived to demonstrate the love of These Parents, to show how much They loved me, and in turn how Their Love for me enabled me to love you. I taught you, humanity, the way to this Love, and if you longed for it your heart too would open as mine did; to God, to humanity and indeed all Creation with love, and you too would be able to love as I do. I taught that the road to follow me was not smooth, meaning, that because your souls were caught up in the Rebellion and Default you had a harder journey to make than I. But I taught that you could do it, and if not in this physical life, then in the life after, in spirit, and I demonstrated that all would not be lost for I would be there to greet you and continue to

help you along this road. And the offer is still standing – for some time at least. And as I have said, after this time, still you will be helped by Mary and my Spirits of Truth, as they will always be there.

If I came now the Church would not know what to do, and it would certainly say I was the devil incarnate, the anti-Christ, as I would threaten its very foundation of untruth, and so they would seek to destroy me just as the Jewish rulers did long ago. And so ironically they would be destroying the very Jesus, Son of God that they are purporting to worship. And even though I am not amongst you in flesh, you fail to understand the significance of my Spirit of Truth, for by its very existence amongst you, I am walking with you. So you see I have never left. At any time you can ask me if all you believe is true; and you can long to the Father and Mother to help you see if what you believe is true or a lie; and at any time you do, my Spirit of Truth will answer you, which is as good as you asking me personally as if I was standing with you.

You don't need me physically in flesh by your side holding your hand, for my Spirit of Truth attends your every breath. It is however required that you are responsible for your own life, and the truth you choose to live by. By believing what the Church says you are not discovering for yourself your own expression of truth, and so you will never know that you are wrong, or what is right.

In the natural love spirit worlds there are spirits that believe they are Me. They wholeheartedly believe that they are my *spirit reincarnation*. They travel around teaching the truths of the Bible belonging to one or another church (and usually a church of their own creation), and those in the church believe their leader is who he says he is – me! And yet it is all just a fabrication of their mind, and minds that are so caught up in the wrongness that they have no idea about the existence of whole other worlds of Divine Love in which I am present.

The Church is a very long way from the truth I taught. I never said that there should be a Church, and so by its very existence it is denying me. If you asked me, as many did back then, as to whether I was going to establish a church, and what should they call themselves being followers of me, all I ever said was just say you are a follower of the one of Divine Love, meaning you follow the one who has come among you sent by our Heavenly Father to teach you about Him and to show you how to become at-one with Him through the partaking of His Divine Love. And I said you do not need a church to do this in or to help you do it. You are the church of your soul, and it is your soul that you need to make at-one with your true Father, and this is done by longing to Him for His Love. I am the way, follow me, I said. I never said you need a priest or an intermediary that will help you practically when I am gone. I said that I will give you a helper and that it will be my Spirit of Truth. And it was because of this very truth, saying you do not need priests, that the Jewish priests felt threatened, for if this was so and one didn't need priests, then what were they doing? What was the point of their life, all they had learnt, and all the power they had if they were not even needed? And this is exactly the point: what is the point of the Church? Especially if you want to have a true relationship with God. You need to have it with Him, with both of Them, and with no other interference or intermediary. If you want to have friendship with another person do you at first go to the Church and ask if they can assist you and be the middleman? Do you speak to the Church who speaks to your friend? No, the wonderful freedom of friendship is that it is a pure and true expression of spontaneous love between you both, for no other reason than you both want to have it. You do not have to be schooled and indoctrinated in the virtues of your friend so that you can have the friendship. And so too is it with the Mother and Father. They are your friend, and more than that. But you go to Them because you want to, alone, all by yourself, following your own feelings, and not because you are taught to, or are made to, or believe you should.

How many people go to Church simply because they did as a child? How many would go to Church if it had been made off limits to children and said that only as an adult you can attend it if you feel a

genuine need? How many of these children would naturally seek the Mother and Father and find Them without the need of the Church?

If the Church longed for the truth and taught its followers to do the same, (even though it would cease to exist), still, it then would be providing a truer service. Longing for the TRUTH and finding it is VERY different from BELIEVING a set of rules to be true.

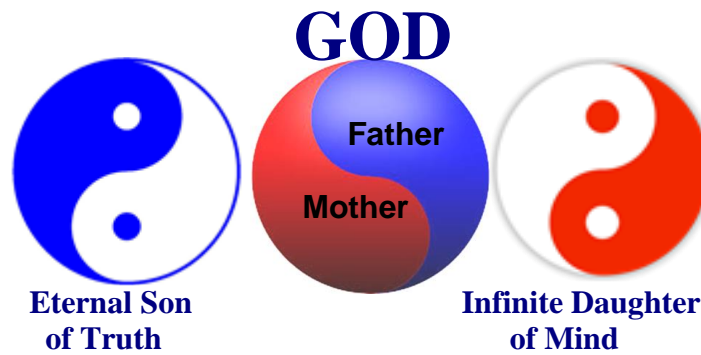
If you belong to the Church and sincerely want your soul to be at-one with the Father, then it will never happen whilst you support the beliefs of the Church. The erroneous beliefs will stop you. You may have some limited relationship with Him, but this will only be something that your mind still dominates. You must come to see that such beliefs are very harmful to your well-being.

You need to seriously seek the truth for yourself, the truth of all that you are, to find out for yourself as to whether there is any truth in what Mary and I and the other Divine Love spirits are telling you in these messages with James about your living in the negative state. Don't just believe us, **FIND OUT FOR YOURSELF!** Go to the Mother and Father and ask Them to show you if what we say is true. Long to Them for Their Love and see how this makes you feel. **DON'T JUST BLINDLY FOLLOW ALONG. DO IT NOT FOR US OR FOR GOD – DO IT FOR YOURSELF!**

Is there a need for the Church? The answer to this is yes. There is a need as it helps those members of it maintain their negative state. Whilst people need their negative condition to be maintained, just as with everything that is a part of their life whilst they are of evil, the Church has a place. If humanity were to heal all its negativity, then it would heal the need it has for the Church, and the Church would disappear along with all else that is untrue. People would no longer need to be told what to do; the Church would no longer be needed as a parent substitute. The Mother and Father allow the Church to exist just as They allow all of you to exist in your negative state whilst this is what you want. It may even appear that they are even supporting the Church favourably, but They support everything that you want to do, favourably. The Mother and Father are **ALL LOVING AND ALL GIVING**. They give you what you want. And so if you don't want the wrong any more They will not support it in you, and They will show you where you are wrong and gently and lovingly guide and direct you to let it all go, to come around to living only with love and only wanting love.

You can believe you are doing everything in your life without God – that there is no God. You can believe it even though you may be the most loving person or the most unloving person. What you want to believe about yourself and everything else of course you can, that is your freedom. And the Mother and Father will support you. They will not come along and say you are wrong. You have to want to know if your beliefs are true, especially the things you have learnt and wouldn't dare question. It is your choice as to whether you blindly believe all your parents told you and authorities tell you is true. We all have to find out the truth for ourselves. Life is the search for truth, and it begins when you are an adult. Up until then you are not in a position to question, as you are not sufficiently developed, but once you are, then if you want to know the truth you will have to go back and look into what you were taught whilst you were forming. Most people don't and just carry on. But if you do any deep questioning of yourself, it will only lead you back to your childhood. And as it is very hard to see back into your childhood objectively, let alone all the way back to your conception, the Mother and Father will help you if you want Their help. Ask Them to see the beliefs you are made of, and to help you see if they are true – They will show you. Ask Them for the truth of love, and that is what you will get. Ask Them for Their Love, tenderness, mercy and care, and that is what you'll also get.

I will finish now James, thank you and until next time... Jesus.



**PARADISE TRINITY:**

1. **Our MOTHER and FATHER (God) (MF) – Divine Love**  
SOUL (God) – One SOUL that is expressing its two PERSONALITIES, our Heavenly Mother and Heavenly Father (Soulmates / soul partners)
2. **ETERNAL SON (ES) – Divine Truth**
3. **INFINITE DAUGHTER (ID) – Divine Mind**

Then: The Second and Third Persons of the Paradise Trinity (ES and ID) are stepped down to the local universe trinity (Mary and Jesus, Divine Minister (DM), and her Holy Spirit.

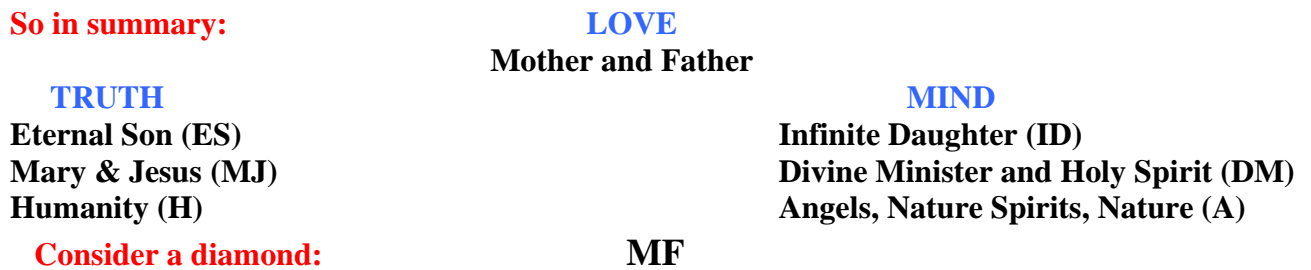
**The LOCAL UNIVERSE TRINITY:**

1. **MARY M and JESUS** – Our MOTHER and FATHER – Love – the Living Truth
2. **DIVINE MINISTER** – Mind (and her Holy Spirit)
3. **HUMANITY – Natural love, sons and Daughters – Truth, and our Angels – Mind**

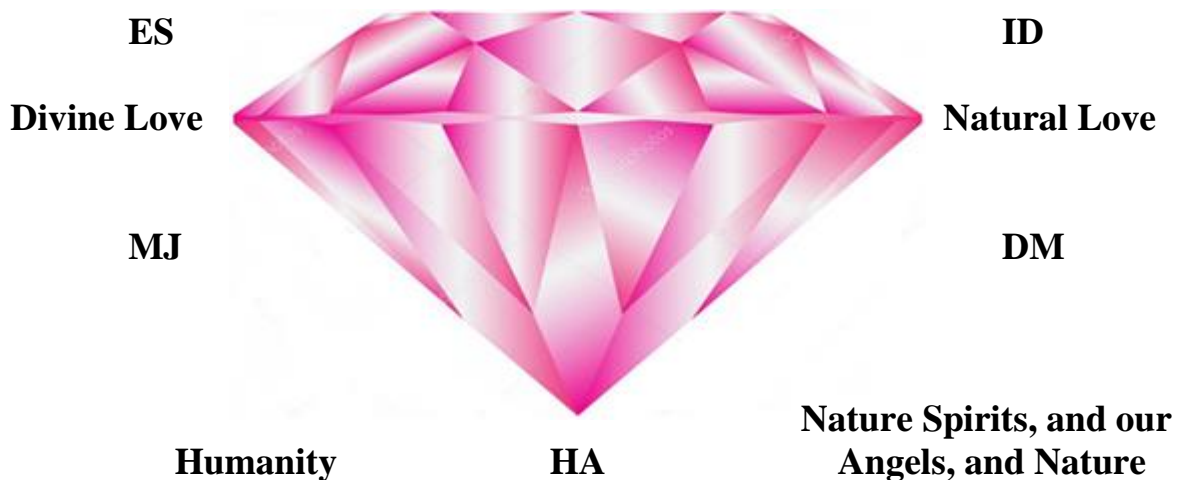
**PLANETS that engage in REBELLION:**

1. **AVONAL SOULMATE PAIR** – the Feeling Healing process – incarnate
2. **DAYNAL – TEACHER PAIRS** – they do not incarnate

**So in summary:**



**Consider a diamond:**



# Mother and Father Heavenly Parents

Creator Son & Daughter  
Jesus and Mary

Avonals  
as soulmate pairs

Trinity Teachers  
as soulmate pairs

Melchizediks – who have taken over from the Caligastians and Daligastians being also all as soulmate / soul partner pairs.

Mortal Souls – human beings who individualise on Earth, then progress through the spirit Mansion Worlds, then into the Celestial Heavens, and beyond.

Mortal Souls – also being ascending spirits, upon completing their Soul Healing, join with their soulmate, then join their soul group of 24 mortal spirits, being 12 soul pairs. It is only as a soulgroup that anyone can progress beyond Nebadon.

The Paradise Pairs are all ONLY concerned with the SPIRITUAL wellbeing and upliftment of the planets and local universe. Currently to do with Earth:

Mary and Jesus – spiritual wellbeing and upliftment of the whole of Nebadon region.

Avonal Pair – Daynal pairs (Trinity Teacher Daughters and Sons) – Spiritual wellbeing and upliftment of individual planets and their associated Mansion Worlds.

The Local universal Sons and Daughters are all about the running of the worlds under their jurisdiction, and ensuring the higher spiritual elements can be employed, or sent astray, as in our cases through the Rebellion and Default.

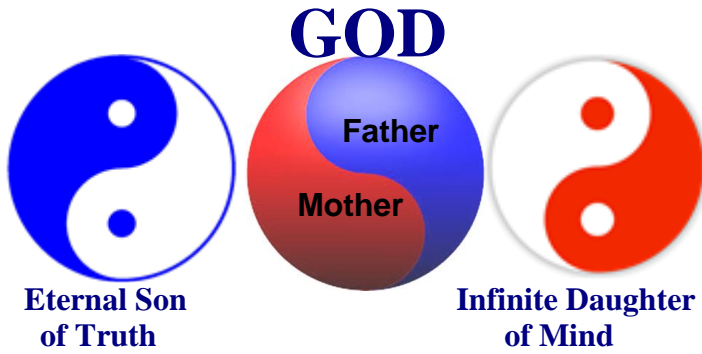
Lanonandeks – Melchizedeks (and others, such as Life Carriers and Eve and Adam).

As the Lanonandeks all rebelled – the Lucifers, Satans, Caligastias and Daligastias soulmate / soul partner pairs – so the Melchizedeks have taken over their roles, as well as doing their own.

So the Melchizedeks are the governors, overseers, the administrators and advisors and so on for Earth; they are the ‘controllers’, and they will instigate all that needs to be done to do with the ending of the Rebellion and Default. And they will enlist the willing help of ascending mortal pairs, so the mortal Celestials spirits (soulmates when available, and others waiting to unite with their partner), and at times mortal spirits in the Divine Love Healing Mansion Worlds. And the angels help all of us.

Currently the whole of Creation exists for the ascension of mortal souls from their earth planets to Paradise. It’s all one vast Grand Ascension Scheme. With all the higher and lower spiritual Daughters and Sons, together with all the many different angels and other universal spirit personalities, and even including nature and our very own pets, assisting women and men with their Ascension Journey. It being: and Ascension of Truth. Everything we do is done to help us grow in truth. (Only everything we do in our negative state is to deny ourselves our truth from our feelings, which is why we have to do our Healing.) All women and men are ascending (or growing) in truth through their experiences. And as we grow in truth by looking to our feelings to show us that truth, so we’re ascending, moving inwards and upwards through all the worlds and spheres of the Grand Universe to one day arrive on Paradise and meet our Heavenly Parents. God is providing us, Their children, with this spiritual journey called our Ascension of Truth. And by living true to our feelings, so we are progressing on our true Spiritual Path – our Ascension Path.





**CREATION of SOUL and SPIRIT:**

God is *The Paradise Trinity* — the eternal Deity union of the Personalities: the Universal Mother and Father; the Eternal Son of Truth; and the Infinite Daughter Spirit of Mind.

The soul of each human personality (sons and daughters of truth) is existential, driving our personality expression in the experiential. The soul of each human finds truth by embracing one's feelings and longing for the truth of them. We are to attain the Eternal Son of Truth. We are a creation of Truth.



The soul of angels is experiential, evolving through their experience by continually progressing in mind development. Angels are to attain the Infinite Daughter (Spirit) of Mind. Angels are a creation of Mind. Our soul is duplex (we have a soulmate / soul partner) and is created by our Heavenly Parents. Through our Feeling Healing we perfect ourselves enabling the union with our soulmate, as we progress in truth up through the spirit Mansion Worlds, celestial heavens and all the way to Paradise.

Feeling Pathway

Mind Pathway



Soulmate Pair

Angel



The soul of angels is also duplex, yet of the mind, and they progress in mind evolution to Paradise. Animals, plants and nature spirits are also creations of Mind.

Neither we nor animals reincarnate. We never die; upon death, we move into the spirit Mansion Worlds on our journey to Paradise. When animals and plants die, be they the tiny microbe to the mighty elephants of the land and the whales of the ocean, their spirit energy returns to the Spirit Collective Energy. And from this energy are drawn other animals and the nature spirits, who then in turn move onto becoming angels through increasing mind experience.

Spirit Person

Nature Spirit



A nature spirit is an angel in waiting.

## WE ALL ARE BEING GUIDED HOME:

We need the Spirits of Truth of the Avonal Pair to Heal ourselves; then once Healed, (and for support (overshadowing) as well through your Healing), we need the Creator Pair, Mary Magdalene and Jesus' Spirits of Truth to see us through the Celestial spheres, while at all times embracing our Heavenly Mother and Father.

Until Mary and Jesus died and liberated their Spirits of Truth, no one from any of the worlds could leave Nebadon, because no one knew the way to do so. Nebadon is our local universe containing some 3.8 million inhabited physical worlds and their associated spirit worlds.

When we embrace the truths Mary and Jesus are revealing, and start to do our Feeling Healing, or with Divine Love, Soul Healing, we are then freeing ourselves up from our parental and self control.

Thus our journey to Paradise, to the home of our Heavenly Parents, is of our choosing as to when we progress, however, there is only one way:

**HUM:** Humanity is to ascend. We are self contained. Our soul is always in truth and perfect at all times. **By living true to ourself, true to our feelings, we are living true to God. It's that simple.**

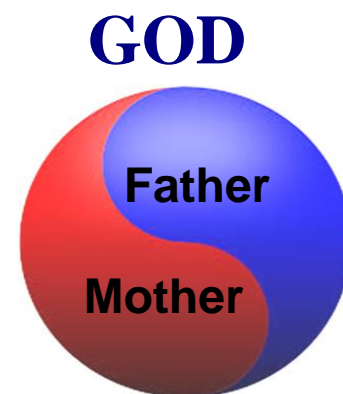
We are to recognise that being engaged and dominated by our mind is the wrong way for us to evolve and grow in truth. We are to discard the mind enslavement that has been imposed upon us by all of our parents. We are to express our feelings, both good and bad and free ourselves of the indoctrination that humanity has embraced worldwide.

Live true to your feelings, and you ARE living true, not only to your own soul, but also true to God's soul. So doing your Healing by honouring all your feelings, IS living the will of God. And being fully Healed, IS living even more truly the Will of our Mother and Father.

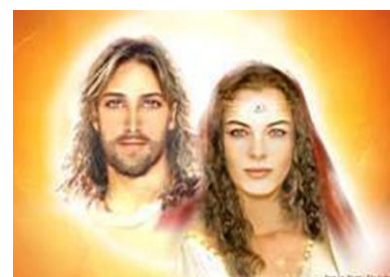
**AVO:** We are to embrace the truths and guidance of the Avonal Pair through their Spirits of Truth. It is the Avonal Pair's guidance that will lead us through our Feeling Healing, and with Divine Love, we will be able to ascend through the 7 spirit Mansion Worlds and enter the Celestial Heavens where we also interact with other world's spirits.

**J&M:** We are also to embrace the truths and guidance of the Paradise Pair, Mary and Jesus, who will then lead us through the 3 Celestial Heavens that are aligned with Earth, and then further on through Nebadon where we will then depart beyond on towards Paradise.

**M&F:** Beyond the universal zone of Nebadon, we will be guided by our Heavenly Mother and Father onwards through the universes to Paradise where we will be welcomed by them, home for us all, as we are all Children of God.



**M&F**



**J&M**



**AVO**



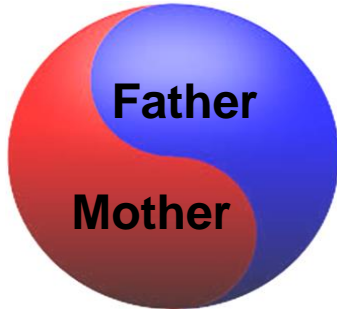
**HUM**

**WE ARE Children of God**



**WE ALL ARE BEING GUIDED HOME – NOW, HOW TO COMMENCE THE JOURNEY:**

**GOD**



**M&F**

For 200,000 years, we have been misled into embracing our mind's distortion of wisdom and truth. All such traditional understandings only lead us in the wrong direction, from which we must turn back from. Our soul based feelings are always in truth. Our minds are to follow our soul based truths and feelings, not the other way round, as we have been brought up to embrace.

We are to connect with our deeper repressed feelings.  
We are to long for the truth of what we are feeling.  
We are to live true to our selves; by living true to our feelings.

Use your surface day-to-day feelings to connect with your deeper repressed feelings. Express your surface feelings and your deeper repressed feelings to uncover the truth of yourself.



**J&M**

We all have feelings which we communicate and share with each other. And we all have deeper buried and hidden repressed feelings. Feelings from our early childhood we felt, yet weren't allowed to express. These feelings are still within us, waiting to have their say. These feelings, because they are repressed, cause us all our problems.

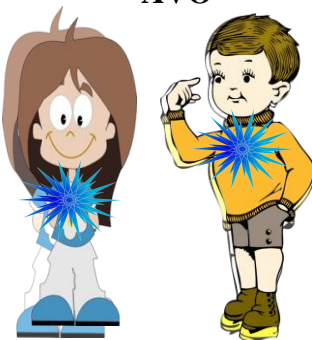
And as we look to uncover, bring out and accept these deeper feelings, so we're taken into new ways of looking at ourselves, our feelings, and our life. We're setting ourselves free of the controlling patterns that govern our unloving behaviour.



In this way, we progressively begin to express the personality that our Heavenly Mother and Father gave us, not the one imposed upon us by our physical parents and carers. We are to be our true and real selves.

**By living true to ourself, true to our feelings, we are living true to God. It's that simple.**

**AVO**



**HUM**

As we, humanity, long for the truth of our feelings, we can also be assisted by the Spirits of Truth of the Avonal Pair who are our spiritual teachers for Earth over this coming 1,000 years, to assist us through the Great U-Turn, away from mind dominance to being soul based feeling lead. They will assist us through the seven levels of the spirit Mansion Worlds.

Then the Creator Pair, Jesus and Mary, will lead us through Nebadon and into the greater universe. Then our Heavenly Mother and Father lead us home to Paradise.

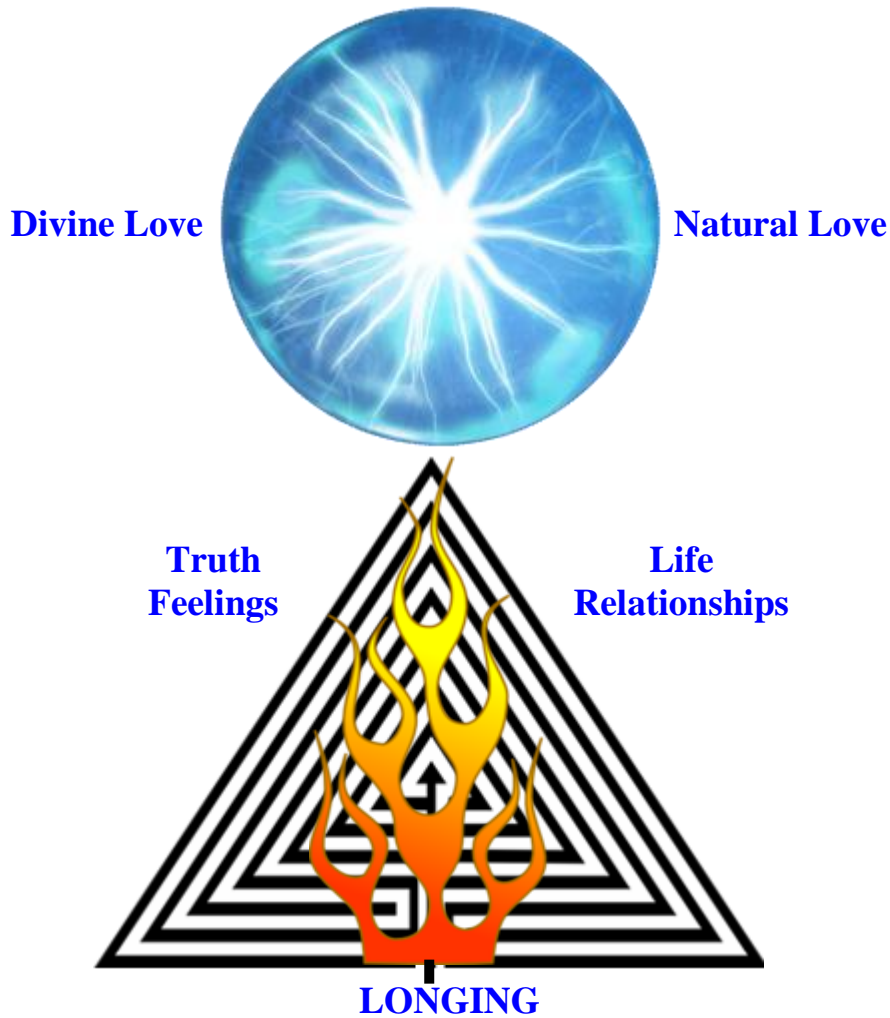


Collectively, should we embrace them all, as we are to, then our pathway home is a journey in the hands of the Spirits of Truth of the Avonal and Paradise Pairs overseen by our Heavenly Parents.

HOW TO GET TO PARADISE:

- Long for the Divine Love
- Long for the Truth
- Long for the truth of your feelings
- Don't deny any feelings: accept, express and want to know the truth of them
- Know your feelings are the key; your feelings are the Way
- Want to end your falseness and being untrue
- Want to understand the truth of your early life
- Use your surface feelings to move deeper into yourself, bringing up your repressed feelings
- Want and long to know the whole truth of yourself
- Want to do it all with God, your Heavenly Mother and Father – long to Them for help.

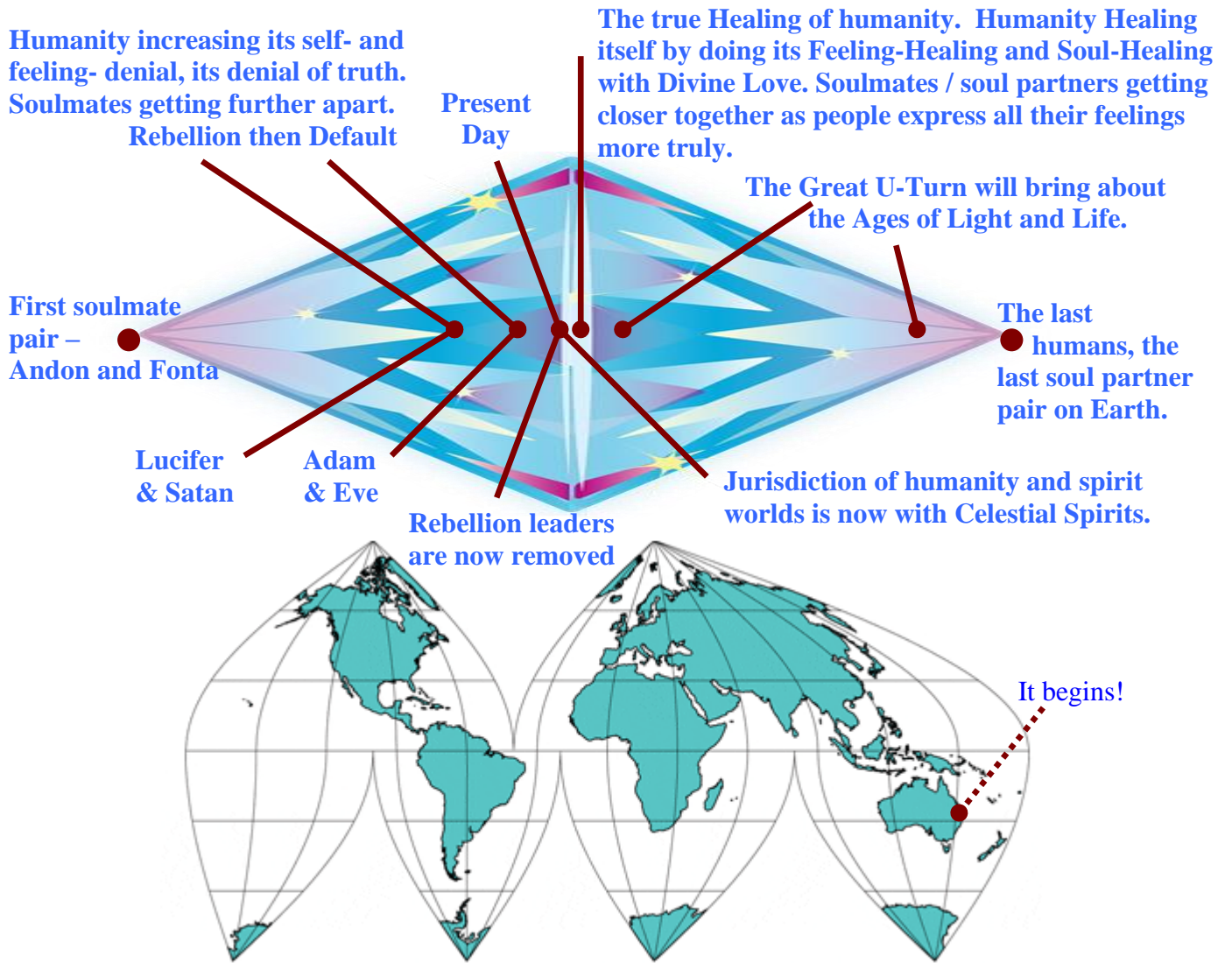
**The Key**



Our longing drives our life. We long with feelings. We can wish for things using our mind, yet long for things with our heart. These things in the pyramid are what to long for. Longing for them, when the longing comes naturally. Longing because you feel you really want them. Long to be true with all your heart. Long to live true to your feelings. Long to understand the whole truth of yourself.

JOURNEY of HUMANITY into and through the GREAT U-TURN:

Humanity reaching its most evilness, the most lost, the most separation of soulmates. Humanity can begin its Healing. The Great U-Turn begins, the dawning of the Spiritual Age.



**This is the Great U-Turn. We are to feel and live by our feelings and express our feelings, our mind will follow in support, not the other way around.**

**Feelings First**, you can be sure about that! **Once women get that message and start living it, then the tide will really change**, with men either deciding to support them by looking to their own feelings or being left on the outer wondering what the fuss is all about.

The feminine light is going to sweep through humanity and purge it of all the yuk and darkness, helping to bring the whole of humanity back into a nurturing loving mother state of being, from which the supportive, caring father can support her and together they can make the world great again, they can bring humanity up into its natural love perfection whilst at the same time offer those people who want to spiritually grow the truths of how to embrace the Divine Love and move on to the Celestial level.

**By living true to ourselves, true to our feelings, we are living true to God. It's that simple.**  
 (Passage in blue calibrates on the Map of Consciousness at 1,500)

**Cause No Harm** < to OTHERS  
to MYSELF

Strive to love others as I am to love myself

To liberate one's real self, one's will, driven by one's soul, moves one to embrace Feeling Healing so as to clear emotional injuries and errors. With the Divine Love, then one is also Soul Healing. We are to feel our feelings, identify what they are, accept and fully acknowledge that we're feeling them, express them fully, all whilst longing for the truth they are to show us.

Divine Love  
is the key!



**God's Divine Love:  
Pray for it, ask for it, and receive it.**

Feeling Healing with  
Divine Love is the key



to enter the  
Celestial Heavens:



<b>Primary recommended reading:</b>	<b>consider commencing with: Paul – City of Light and Sage – and the Healing Angels of Light</b>	
<b>The Rejected Ones</b>	<b>2002 – 2003</b>	<b>xxx – James Moncrief</b>
<b>Messages from Mary &amp; Jesus</b>	<b>2003</b>	<b>xxx – James Moncrief</b>
<b>Paul – City of Light</b>	<b>2005</b>	<b>xxx – James Moncrief</b>
<b>Feeling Healing</b>	<b>2017</b>	<b>– James Moncrief</b>
<b>Religion of Feelings</b>	<b>2017</b>	<b>– James Moncrief</b>
<b>Mary Magdalene and Jesus' comments on the Padgett Messages</b>	<b>2007 – 2010</b>	<b>xxx – James Moncrief</b>
<b>Speaking with Mary Magdalene &amp; Jesus Sage and the Healing Angels of Light</b>	<b>2013 – 2014</b>	<b>xxx – James Moncrief</b>
<b>Road map of Universe and history of Universe:</b>	<b>2017</b>	<b>xxx – James Moncrief</b>
<b>The Urantia Book</b>	<b>1925 – 1935</b>	<b>xxx as primary reading</b>
<b>Divine Love supporting reading:</b>		
<b>Revelations</b>	<b>1954 – 1963</b>	<b>– Dr Daniel Samuels</b>
<b>Judas of Kerioth</b>	<b>2001 – 2003</b>	<b>– Geoff Cutler</b>
<b>The Book of Truths containing the Padgett Messages or Little Book of Truths</b>	<b>1914 – 1923</b>	<b>xxx – Joseph Babinsky</b>
<b>True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I, II, III, IV</b>		<b>xxx – Geoff Cutler</b>
<b>Available generally from:</b>		
<a href="http://www.lulu.com">www.lulu.com</a>	<a href="http://www.amazon.com">www.amazon.com</a>	<a href="http://www.bookdepository.com">www.bookdepository.com</a>
<b>For Divine Love focused websites and forums:</b>		
<b>Pascas Health:</b>	<a href="http://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html">http://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html</a>	
<b>Spiritual Development:</b>	<a href="http://new-birth.net/spiritual-subjects/">http://new-birth.net/spiritual-subjects/</a>	
<b>Padgett Books:</b>	<a href="http://new-birth.net/padgetts-messages/">http://new-birth.net/padgetts-messages/</a>	
	<a href="http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.htm">http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.htm</a>	

**BIBLIOGRAPHY NOTE:**

James Moncrief has written numerous books and prepared numerous movie scripts. Incorporated here are primary writings.

Pascas has 550+ supportive 'Pascas Papers' accessible in Library Download at [www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com)

Pascas Primary publications being:

- U-Turn for Humanity Pascas reveals New Feelings Way
- U-Turn for Humanity pathway being New Feelings Way
- U-Turn for Humanity shutting hells through New Feelings Way
- U-Turn for Humanity simple is what Life is meant to be
- U-Turn for Humanity soul light and New Feelings Way
- U-Turn for Humanity through the New Feelings Way
- U-Turn for Humanity treacherous assumptions New Feelings Way
- U-Turn for Humanity unfolding the New Feelings Way
- Universal Gift – Feeling Healing with Divine Love
- Feeling Healing and Divine Love Discussion Prompts
- Pascas Care Death & Dying Transition & Assimilation Marjorie

Selected Pascas Papers, as noted below, can be downloaded from [www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com) from within the Library Download page.

**James Moncrief's books, the Padgett Messages and The Urantia Book at:**

**DIVINE LOVE SPIRITUALITY – DLS:**

<http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.html>

All Padgett Messages (for condensed versions – see below) 1914 – 1923 Pages 945  
The Urantia Book (see suggested papers to read below)

**James Moncreif Books:**

	MoC		
The Rejected Ones – the Feminine Aspect of God	1,490	Nov 2002 – Jan 2003	228
Messages from Mary and Jesus book 1	1,485	Feb – Apr 2003	189
Messages from Mary and Jesus book 2	1,485	Apr – Oct 2003	170
Mary Magdalene and Jesus' comments on the Padgett Messages – book 1		Aug 2007	164
Messages from 31 May 1914 – 12 January 1915	1,495		
Mary Magdalene and Jesus' comments on the Padgett Messages – book 2		Sep 2010	177
Messages from 13 January 1915 – 29 August 1915	1,494		
Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus blog – book 1	1,490	Jan – Apr 2013	206
Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus blog – book 2	1,489	Apr – May 2013	229
Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus blog – book 3	1,490	Oct – Jan 2014	187
Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus blog – book 4	1,491	Jan – May 2014	191
Mary Magdalene comments on Revelation from the Bible KJV	1,485	Dec 2013 – Jan 2014	84
		This group being pages of	1,825

Paul – City of Light	1,488.5	2005	149
Ann and Terry		2013	235
Feeling bad? Bad Feelings are GOOD!	feeling-healing book 1	2006	179
Feeling bad will make you feel BETTER – Eventually!	feeling-healing book 2	2006	159
Breaking the Golden Rule.	feeling-healing book 3	2006	168
Feeling-Healing exercises, and other healing points to consider.		2009	175
Cathy and Mark – a novel introducing Feeling-Healing.		2010	151
Introduction course to Divine Love Spirituality		2006	139
Speaking with the Dead, Death and Dying		2009	173
Spirits and their Childhood Repression Healing		2010	179
With Verna – a nature spirit		2008	279
Communication with spirits – meet a spirit friend		2010	37
Introduction to Divine Love Spirituality website			362
Sage – and the Healing Angels of Light		2017	260
Divine Love Spirituality		2017	250
Feeling Healing – you can heal yourself through your feelings		2017	153
Religion of Feelings	1,500	2017	44
		This group being pages of	3,092

**Religion of Feelings**

**Introduction to Divine Love Spirituality**

**Main website of DLS**

**Childhood Repression website**

**DLS and CR forum**

<http://religionoffeelings.weebly.com/>

<http://dlspirituality.weebly.com/>

<http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/>

<http://childhoodrepression.weebly.com/>

<http://dlscr.freeforums.net/>

<http://withmarymagdaleneandjesus.weebly.com/blog---and-free-books-speaking-with-mary-and-jesus>

**FEELING HEALING and SOUL HEALING with the DIVINE LOVE:****James Moncrief Publications:****all publications are free downloads:**<http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.html>

It is suggested for one to consider reading as follows:

**Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus – books 1 – 4**

These four books encapsulate the second of the revelations with the first having been introduced by James Padgett one hundred years previously. These four books provide a wide range of guidance that has never previously been made available.

**Paul – City of Light**

As a gentle intro into the Divine Love and Healing; being James Moncrief's first novel and it's been criticised as being too heavily clichéd, but that's the point because it's a reflection of how he was back then.

**Ann and Terry**

For an example of people who might want to immediately start working on themselves and doing their Healing.

**Feeling Bad? Bad Feelings are GOOD**

For more understanding about our denial of our feelings and why we should not deny our feelings, and it includes how it all came about for James, using himself as an example.

**Feeling bad will make you feel BETTER – Eventually!**

This includes specific examples of Marion and James working on expressing particular bad feelings, again with the hope that it will help others gain something of an idea as to what's involved in doing your Feeling Healing.

**Sage – and the Healing Angels of Light**

Through Sage who's 13 years old, the story is primarily about the two aspects of healing; that being, with the help of our angels, and the full Healing we can do by looking to our feelings for their truth.

**Religion of Feelings  
Feeling Healing**

**Welcome to LOVE – the Religion of Feelings  
you can heal yourself through your feelings**

So these books, including the four Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus books, provide the essence of it all and are examples of James' work. Then it's up to whatever takes one's fancy. Other reading to consider may include:

**The Padgett Messages being published as:****The True Gospel Revealed Anew by Jesus volumes 1 – 4****Book of Truths by Joseph Babinsky****The Urantia Book**

**Release one's pain through expressing one's feelings.**



**in conjunction with**



**Longing for the Truth when also longing for Divine Love.**

## **FEELING HEALING with DIVINE LOVE is SOUL HEALING:**

*A collection of 'papers' that draw together specific topics including all of the above and more from other sources of information and revelation designed to help increase one's awareness about why we have the problems we do and how to heal them, all whilst living a more healthy and sustainable life. They provide a brief snapshot of the more complicated topics and issues.*

**Firstly, consider discovering the truth of your emotional pain through Feeling Healing. Secondly, consider longing for our Heavenly Parents' Love as you progress with your healing. Primary and most important readings are the writings of James Moncrief. Then consider the Padgett Messages, and then The Urantia Book.**

Pascas Papers, being free, are located within the Library Downloads [www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com)  
<http://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html>

### **PASCAS – document schedule.pdf      downloadable index to all Pascas Papers.**

FH denotes Feeling Healing; SH denotes Soul Healing, which is: Feeling Healing with the Divine Love; DL denotes Divine Love – living with the Love.

**PASCAS INTRODUCTION NOTES:** *All papers below can be found at Library Downloads link..*

- Pascas Care Letters A Huge Upturn
- Pascas Care Letters Big Revelation
- Pascas Care Letters Feeling Healing Benefits Children
- Pascas Care Letters Feeling Healing Way
- Pascas Care Letters Little Children
- Pascas Care Letters Women's Liberation and Mother

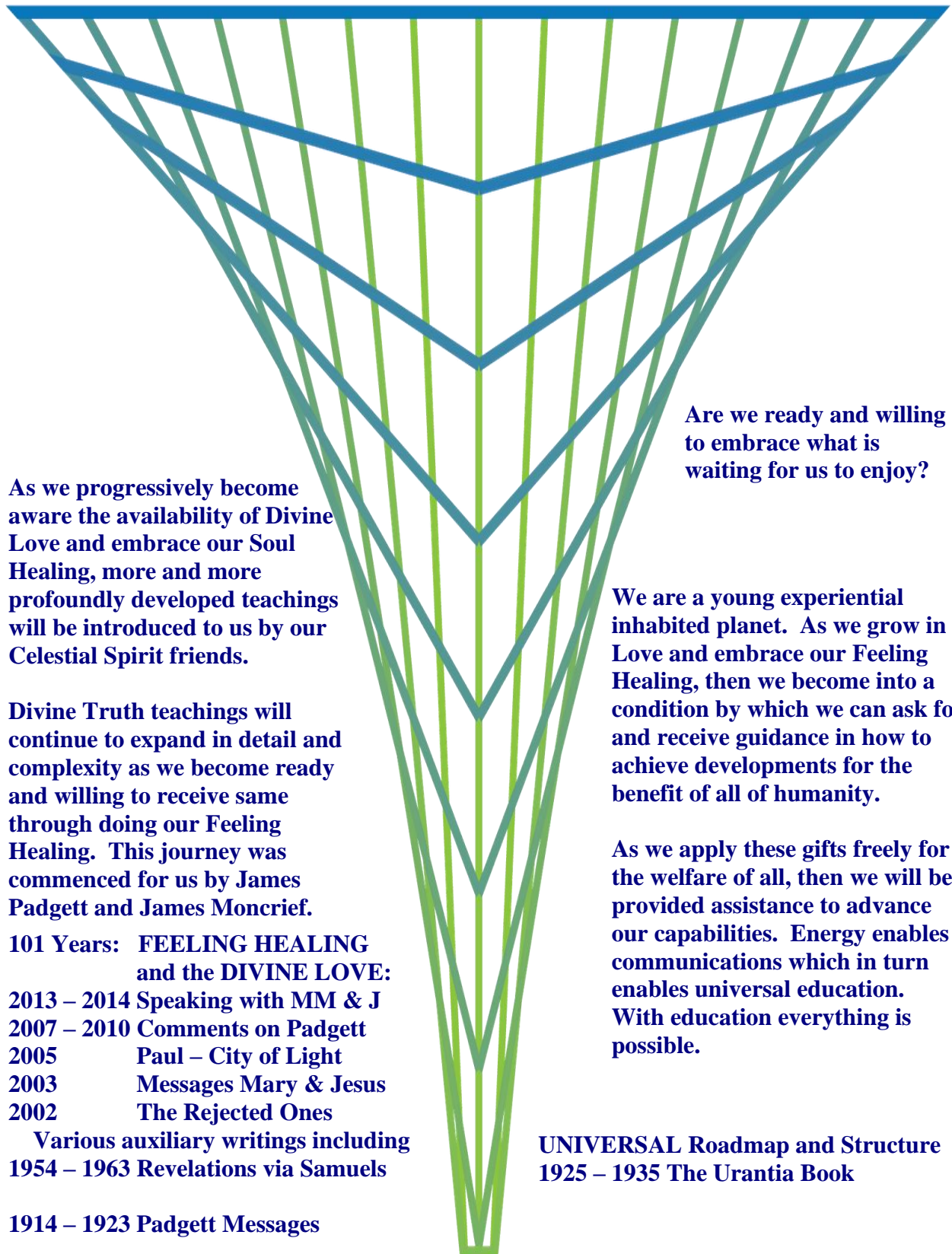
### **MEDICAL – EMOTIONS:**

- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing All is Within
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing and Health
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing and History
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing and Parenting
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing and Rebellion
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing and Starting
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing and Will
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Angel Assistance
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Being Unloved
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Child Control
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Childhood Repression
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing End Times
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing is Rebelling
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Live True
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Mary Speaks
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing My Soul
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Perfect State
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Revelations X 2
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing the Future
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Trust Yourself
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Versus Cult

**PASCAS  
PAPERS**



**DIVINE LOVE and DIVINE TRUTH Revelations and Teachings escalating:**





perceived truth MoC 880 – relative truth potential MoC 1,474